## DECLABATICN

This Diosertation eniftied "Social dimenoions of discrimination againet tomen in Indiat an analysio". submiteod by Uaho singh for the croad of the Degreo os Mostor of Philosophy hes not Doen previously subndted sor eny othor ciegroe of thio or any other Univórastity. We recalcomo that this diesertotion bo plecod bo8oco who exteninose for thes cenofcozation for the avord of Lishil. degree.

(DR. EnSANUL hata)
Supervioor


## ACRNCZLCOERENE

In pursuance of tha seady I have
incursco acny oblig-atsono of by teachoro.
Firctiy, I axtrencly thantiful to ny
oupervisor for his continuous holp.
genorol guidance and encouragement.
I an aloo thankeul to Prof.Yogencire
Singh fos his ubeful guidence and augges tions.
Finelly I ca thankful to tho Centro for
sor concucting tho study.

## Whabsigh

( wha sidual)

## CONTENT0

CMAPTER NO. TITLE ..... paces
1 ENTAODUCTION AND THE EXPOETTION OF THE PROBL E $\quad 1-16$12 sOCEAL AND CULTUNALDLAENSTON$17-69$
12L ECOHOMIC AND DEXDEMAPHZC DIMENSION ..... $70-125$
IV POL.ITICAL AND LEEZSLATIVE DMUETETON ..... $126-164 \checkmark$
v COACLUSIONS ARD DAPLICATIONS ..... $168-194$
BELTOGRAFNK

## LSST OF TAEES

| CHAPTER NO. | TAELE NO. | TITLE | PAges |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| IL | 1. | Percentce distribution of respencoo regaxding to the bieth of a gixi and of a boy | 44 |
| 1IL | 2. | Expectation of 1 ife at birth. 1921-71. | 71 |
|  | 2 | Expoctacion of $13 f 0$ at diffezent ages for cales and femalec. Indle, 1951-60. | 72 |
|  | 3. | Intont costality rates for celected gtates. (SRS) 1969. | 73 |
|  | 4. | Age-spectiste death rates, ruxal Ind $50,1969$. | 74 |
|  | 5. | Grouth of remale population <br> in Indin, $2001-71$ (in mililions) | 73 |
|  | 6. | Sex watio loy age groups. Indla. 1971, fomeles per 1000 males. | 76 |
|  | 7. | Sory zetio in atates, 1921-71. femaloo per 1000 males. | 77 |
|  | 8. | Litoracy pates by age-groups, Indido. 1071. | 82 |
|  | 9. | Femole ilteracy rates in rural and urben axees, 1971. | 83 |
|  | 10. | Dietribut ion of 11terates by educaticnal lovel. 1971. | 84 |
|  | 11. | Trond in dist ribution of women workex0, 1911-1971 (in Thousands) | 87 |
|  | 12. | Dietribution of wemen morkers into nine industrial categories. 197. | 88 |
|  | 13. | Ferale verteing Eorce participeetion rates in cities with population of over one million, 1971. | 90 |
| . | 14. | Nonoworking wonan classified by mein activity, 197 (figures in theusands) | 91 |
|  | 15. | percentage of vemon reparting household duties as maln betivity.? Ind 1a, 2971. | 91 |
|  | 16. | Inlgration strpams, 1971. | 92 |
|  | 27. | DLotance and migration, 197. | 92 |


| CHAPTEA NO. | TABR NO. | PTile | Pages |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 10. | Porcent cs female migrant corkess to total female miszanto in milison-plus c141000 4961. | 93 |
|  | 19. | Loto somale dieparity in rogart so solected demegrephie charectostaties. Indio. 2971. | 95 |
| IV | 2. | Tuzn out ef moman votere | 128 |
|  | 2. | Femen contestants for the Lok Sabha. | 129 |

## CHAPTER-I

## INTRODACTICN AND THE EXPOSITION OF THE PROBLEM

Recent studies on the status of women in India have revealed a disquieting picture. The value of women in our society hes always been considered lower as compared with men and "India as o world of men rather than of women" ${ }^{1}$. For the vast majority of our population, women are being used mainly as producer $s$ of children and not as producera of toalth'.

Five jears after the launch of the United Nationsi decade for women, the female half of the world's population ls worse off than before. Accoxding to UN reports July, 1980, halfway through the so called decade, fomen ( $1975-1985$ ) reams of UN reports indicated that the economic crisis of the 1970's have settied on women's shoulders.

The existing conditions of stagnation, exploitation, deterioration and atrocities describe women's condition on the national scene in mest of the countrieo since $1975^{\prime}$.

Many studies and other documents bring out the following facts in terms of the conditiono of romen $\mathbf{i}^{2}$

- Middle class wrmen heve made some oducational gains, but the gains have not been matched by an increace in suitable jobs.
- Female illiteracy rateo have increased in lese devel oped countries and the introduction of advenced technology has taken jobs awny from women and has often ampaired thelr health.
- The current world economic crisis has affected when more serfously than men, increasing their unemployment and cutting back on escential services ao medical and day care.
- In 1980, females account for half the world's population but for two-thinds of the trorid's work hours. They recelve only one -tenth of world income and they cwn one -hundredth of its property.

[^0]2. Indian Express, July 13, 2980.

The fact that the indian Prime liinister is a voman does not mean that her sex is much moze respected here then in other ccuntries To quote her ${ }^{3}$, while she two inaugurating the All Indla liomen's Conference building complex. "Sorojini House" on the 26th of firch 1980. Mre. Gandhi said, "I have often eaid that I am not a feminist but eince the beginning of history temen have been dominated and discriminated againat in cocial cuctcos and laws" . The insidious end all pervasive at titude of malo ouperiority 18 revealed in the vocabulary, of languages, all over the world. "In the weat, zoman's emancipation or so called freedom 10 cften oquated with imitation of man" and this the Drime Uinister felt was merely one kind of bondago being substituted by onothor.

Mre. Gendhi, in tro couref of hex ilfe, hos displayed eualities which many people, somo of whom aze vomen, heve always thought of os the exclualve province of mole courage, tenacity and fixity of puzpose. Dre though these gualitiog are cially on public disnlay In one voman, the Indian public aces not zeally believe that they can exist in all women. Typecast in the part of mother and wife, and instructed by religious ecriptures to remain in this role, the average Indian woman is not particularly susceptible to ideas of female liberation.

This lo strange : for the romen cf India, a poor and over populated country, should be ripe for a show of independence. An ondemic poverty ensures that the maes of Indian romen are badiy educated and malnourished. The melncurishment arises from the curious tradition thet when food is short, as it of ten is, the largor ohare must be offered to the man, the breaduinner of the family, Recent $U, N$ studies have ohown, howovor, that in moat countries in Asia and AsFica, and this includes Indio, women work twice as head as men, and that, if their household activities are included. thier otints of labour ade up to some 16 houre a day.

Overpopalation in Indla compounds the oroblem. lost Indian romon, and this is particularly true in the rural areas, have far too many children, and whether these children live or cile (a quarter of all the chiliren, born in Indic, die before they have colobrated thelr sixth bixthday), thte procese of procreation ages tho mother, both physicaliy ond opisitually, before her time.
3. Indian Express, Herc: 27, 1030.

Even if her children survive, she has to watch them suffer from lack of food and opportunity, It to therefore not remarkable that gurveys have shown that women often accept family planning with relief and pleasure,

There is obviously physical difference in the sexes, but the mind of an intelligent monan worlte in the same why as that of an intelligent man. This factox in overlooked even among what are called the educatod clesces in indio. Take ony socloty party, whes wher most of the men and some of the women have high educational quaisfications. It is immodiately apperent that the men prefer to talk to one another, and the women are left apart. Conversation in the female half of the paxty io contined to female topics" children, cookery, sezvants.

Thare is thus, a pefueal, on the part of the Indian man, to troat a woman as his equal. But there seems also an acceptance on the part of the woman to be thus treated. It may not be so, eep within her, but if she is inwardiy rebellious, it does not manifest Iteale in her burface behaviour. A wowan at a party, who broke away from the other women and addressed herself to the men, would run the risk of becoming a target of derision for the males present, and a target of contempt for her sisters. These attitudes are so deeply interwoven into Indian social tradition that they will take years to root out. So long as wron do not cleariy demonstrate their own desire to be treated as the equals of men, they will continue in this country, to be discriminated against and thereby suffer ondlessiy.

Undoubtediy, the 1ist of achievements towada the omancipation of women is pretty heartening. To name a few - we abolishod Sati in 1829 we abolished child mazriagest we soon after enacted e wid ow remarxlage lawi we gave women the right to property and thepight to divorce and we raised the ago of marriage. They can now go to echools, colleges and toke up jobs. They are protected by labour laws ilke Matomity Denefit Act, Equal Pemuneration Act. They can vote in elections, contest in elections. Also one is impressed by seeing guite a many wonen in public places - in educational institutions and offices; among elected representativess moreover women axtist $s$; musicians, professionals can be geen moving and talking freely, Dut this is not the reality alone. If attempt to see beyond this we will noon reallse that there are lavers and layers of a differen: reality. Just try to have
a sincere objective look at the common wan. It will sure for certaln startie you into disbelies thus bringing despair into your rames.

Unlike all the other oppressed classes in society, women are not a distinct minoritys they are not a class, because they wiony to every group in society. Poverty, oxpioitation, deprivation, oppression are common encugh woxds. btt the acurces and dimensions of the se aze numerous and varied and affect all groups of women. The intensity differs, but the cultural chaine 2 ind all of them and affect the ir Lives and coneciousnese'

Does not the newapaper zopored of violence perpetrated against women shock and afrouse indignation? Are there no stirrings of conscionce? If at all such tems attraet attention, they do so only Cor their prurient interost. When cpen violence goes unnoticed, it is not surprising that the deeper violences, the violence of the ir spirite, the maining or their poyche, the inner wounds that sap their vitailty, remain unspoken about? Have we dared to zook beyond the symptoms to thoso deopet 111s, whose hows and wiye we have not even begun to question? The censaquences of the cumulative welght of centuries of subjugation exe there in frent of us - the denial to half the human race of those besic freedons that effimm one 's humanity the denial of the very mesns which will give substance to those freedems and enable ono to sealise freedcm.

Last year, in the late twontheth century (1980) thore were three reported case of sati in three states in just under one month. The total number of reported cases were seven in the atate of Rajasthan alone. Newspaper zeadoss know of Cn Kanwar's case at Jhadil near Icfour, and of Haxdevi's near Mathura, but apart from the revival of this barbaric practice, what is symptomatie of the cultural mores Is the attompt to bulid a temple to venerate Rani sati. Mose telling is the view expreased by Natwarlal Goenka, the president of the fant sati sarva Sang. te could not underatand what all the fuss was about. The practice of Satil vencrates women. Another genior executive in an inteaview with Femina otated that it was wrong to condem these practices. To do so is to apply western standarde to Indian tradition: By the same efandards/token femaie infanticide,
disf igurement of wid ows and child merrioges must be extolled as cultural glories. The point to such glories are reserved f ar women only. Then esked why men cannot immolate themselvos for the ir wives, Goenka, enapped "Do you expect me to wear a sari?" These are the norms of sume of cur men in public ilfe. Need we wofnder about the views of oxdinary poreons?
"Dosry deaths" as they are rather auccinctly put, axe an overyeay affalr, unike the senomaicnal sati cases that drew in bigmoney. A Delhi sockal Melfare morker reports 498 cases in and around Dolhi in cno year alone. Such roported caseb were 362 in Maharaehtre, 249 in Andrapredesh, 98 in Rajasthen, 48 in Hest Dengal. 44 in U.P. and 23 in tho Punjab. According to police recoris, the number of wife buming cases jumped from 670 in 1975 to 1,064 in 1979. When 80 per cent of all Indian marriages are concluded with dowry in seme Pom, the Dowry Prohibition Act notwithstanding, these figures are liskely to be gross understatements.
then every young wemen's destiny is marriage, and the honour of every parent lies in casto merriage, when the prestige of the femily is tied to a giri 'adjugting' to her in-laws through total subaisoion ond the ta so indopendont materfal means of survital. the amazing thing is that there are not many more sulcides than are actuelly reported. All of them without exception are young. married wamen. Reason? Cruelty of husbands and In-laws. The kitchen stove is a mute accomplice to the sadism and greed of some. The slightest suspicion of insidelity on the part of a waen is met with awift retribution. lunkai somachar reported in one year, in one state, 27 la ste of murdore of merried women because or suspicion of inflelelity. The stanciazis of men are, of course. different.

Axe child marriages a thing of tho past? Don't we the the legal age of marriage $f$ or girls as 18 and boys $21 ?$ There are

9,500 maxried giris aged five and lese, In one district in Hoatern India, there aze 3.5 lakh wdeose under 15 years. Even in 1971 . 13.6 per cent of all marrled women in the country as a whole were betwen 10 and 14 yeare of oge.

In this land of goldetses and Eotine worship, in 1980 A. D. there were 4,000 reported cases of rape - and es everybdy knows, hardiy one in 20 cases is roported. so one can do his/her own arithmetic. Crime statistics report a ohasp increase in sexual violence against wamen. Noot victims are tribala, Fazijans, mincr girlst but midde class housewives or college girla are not exempt either. Who are the assaulters? Not smo denonted psychopaths, but policemen, govermment functionarieo in rural areas, axmy personnel, landionds and yos even megistrete - all those guardlans of law and oxder. They are men holding reaponsible positions, abueling their power and authority.

After 34 years of independonce, then $82 x$ parliamente have affinmed their faith in democratic principles, any movement that asserts political or soclal rights of the people is crushed, and rapo ia the instrument pas excellence. for in such cases it is not a crime again ot momon, it io an ot tack on their men, a slur on their honcur? ihy? Because women are their property. To accept that rape is an cutrage of a women's privacy $i s$ to accept her as an individual human being. Even then the state is not directiy Involved", declercd the Amnesty internationalte report, "through its officials in committing sexual violence. it almost always gives ita blessinge whero feudal inatitutiono. resigious truste. rich landloxde prosperous mine ownere and contractors come into the picture*. Documentation is not direicult.

Rape. or the implicit threat to it. is the most dramatic way In which the historic domination of women by men is forever ropeated. Through its paychological, phyaical, emotional crippling. It makes it clear to women that they have no control over thelr own bodies. The assaulter never 1050 g his gelf esteem, for the
definition and the meaning of the act $1 s$ so framed that humiliation is reserved only for the victim. Eise, how could the THE TMMES OF INDLA'S noted ilttereteur and humozist writo unbluehingly, that "rapes do not oxist becaugo all. rapeo are seduction". He further pontificates, "Even groen hom knows that the male and female of the species called Hono Sapieno axc go biologically structured that the ir inner drives and compulakons whether in kind credegree are by no means symnetrical. othez thinge being equal a healthy moman needs a lot more sex than a healehy man".

Vonen political prisenere aro opoclaily liable to all kinds of soxual torture. Tho apolitical moxking giri. typing away at the office or the hoze working nuzco ninistering to the sick are not safe either. The price of holding their job is made ciear in no uncertaln tems by tho "boss".

Why are women regarded on men*o property? The relationship between the women who labour to produce materlal sustenance and to reproduce the humen race and the mon to whom the benefits go is cimultanecusiy semul and oconcric subjugation. The baby is nade out of the ram noterial of a mother's body. Feedo on hex bedy and yot once bern belonge 40 a man and has no civil exiotence then not cmed by a man. This io eystematised in law, theology, philosophy, culture and art. Secondy, wonen are believed to 'possess" camality. Here. it would bo best to repeat what a feminist scholar And rea-Ducrkin says:

故 man wants what a woman has - 1.e. sex. lie can eteal it (rape). persuado hor to give (seduce), rent it (prostitution). leose it. for a long time (marriage with divorce). own it outright (marriego mithout divosce)w"

The oppression of a woman $2 s$ rooted in the belief that women ere no moro than bodies more instruments to yield sexual pleasure, pregeny (especially malo) and manual labour. None of these has changed in Indla. "Mmen to a aymbol of camality for man.

The glorification of motherhood has many snags that conceal this swbjugation. To woman as propezty, modernisation has added comerctailisation - woman as a camodity to be purveyed as packing for gocde.

If wonen are helpioge casily orploited; discriminated and oppressed paxt of tho reason 40 thoy hava few of the material means and psychological sescurcoo that will empower them. Those aro the Invisible felteze, the violonces that go unnotified, unrecoxded, and if reccrded, oniy in bland official forms that provote no sensation, no concorn. Indian women are tho second most numorous in the acald wut thole proportion in relation to men is lower than over mose of tho macid. In 191 we had 946 remales for every 1,000 maleat in 1961 we had only 941 and in 1971 It was 930; the 1931 Consus aiveo a E igure of 955. a very olight increase. ${ }^{4}$

Thy ame thow fowor Romales then males? Not because fewer females are bom but becnube ferer qemales survive. At every otage fomale 1 ife empectancy io lowers maternal mortelity takes a heavy, Systematic neglect of Gemole children is reveeled in hoopitol afinissione thozo twice as many boys as giris are admitted. Vcmon in the samily cat laot and boys are fed batter than gixle. according to several mesearch stucises. Repeated pregnancies are the lot of most wemen who have to satsefy the social demand to produce o malo child. Fandy plenning is almost never resisted by women but by men.

Opportunities for growth and dovelopment for female children azo given a lower oxdex of prioxity. Uanen are not expectod to Live for themaclves but only for chers - bo it dovotion to hushando or in-laws, caze of children, slck and elderiy.
4. Blitz. August 15, 1981.

Homen's dependence on men fos matertal means of gurvival is a najor source of enslavement. Even whon she does provide the incone (wanen contribute upto 40 por cont of the family income) they have zasely full control over ite dispossi. Thile most men spend conolderable sume on pereonal luxuries, oven ameng the labouring classes, and in many middlo clase families, the women's income is epent entirely for familf's botter nutrition or care. Vet. opportunitios for gainful omployment mve ben shrinking factor $f$ or her than $f$ or man. While 60 yeaze ago 33.7 por cent of wemen were in gainful employsent teday it is bare 12.8 per cont and it is not due to voluntary withizarol. Shrinking remployment ba forced many of them into marginal occupations with phenomenaliy long hours of works and abysmally 100 wagos. 90 per cent of the women workers are in cocotes that aro tunorganiged", i.e. where protective labour laws are not onforced. Aparat 8 ram being in 10 pald jobs, the propoztion of fomen and girls in unpaid family work on fems and household lndustry 40 over 55 per cent. There are 2.8 milliton female unpaid wockore below tho age of 14.

All this. plus tho etornal wrden of heusework and child care. considerod tho exclusive roaponsibilitios of women, no matter what else they are doing, ostend thoir working day to an exhauging 14 hours. This is more go among working class familiee, where to avoid expenditure that cannot bo efroxded or to supplement the real incomo of the fandly, wemen wozt longer and longer hours to the dotriment of their hoasth.

The value of education fer emencapation is self evident. Yet even in tho latest Censue (1982) the Lsteracy rate $f$ or females has limped slowly to lesc than 2 per cent almost half that for males. Obviouely, when 75 per cent of the school dropouts are girls; because they are "heeded" at heme, any chance of contrest with the world of knonledge, with the world outside the family is guickly onuffed out.

As for the deciaiong that vifally affect their ilves, the women cast votes but vory few are fn public itfo despite the 2lusion of "Hilustrious momen politictans".

There it hardiy much consol Casion in learning, from the preilininary reports of the 1981 congue, that the sex ratio in the country hes improved marginally. Thoro are now 935 females far every 1,000 males as against 930 a dacade ago. Eut this has to be viewed againgt tho situast on at the turn of the century when tho IIgure was 970 wcmon. India, aloag with Pakistan and Bangladesh is tho only count xy in tho ontire world with such an advere sex ratio. The roason io not fomalo infanticide as was cortoinly true a century ago. Tho Pogistrar Ceneral, Hr. Po Padmanabho who releasod the Concus findingo, quite rightiy cited tho deliberate noglect of famale bables, ao well ao fhe posibibility that cexteln diseaseskill moro wemon that men.

Undoriying thoso cold stotistice, however; is a grim social phonomenon. It is undoniable that tho preference for male children Ss otili tromendously otzong in tho Indian subicontinent when a Pemalo is born, thoreforo. it io grootodwith diamay in many Sam11ios - and this is by no meane confined to the countryside. Indeed, tho st igma is all the greatos when it happens to be the vory firat child. The lack of a "ecn and heix" is considored a biolegical faliure on tho part of the mother, who is then ostracised. by hor in-laws, if not by her husband. It is quite comon to find that a girl isn't even named for a couple of months after she is bom. Later, the child lan't nursed as carefully as it would had It be on male, and as she grows up, ohe is left to fend for herself. Given the exceedingly high infant mortality rate, any child who is underncurished at this vulnerable age can all too easily fall prey to dicoase. Gitch oliment if any, afflicts Gemales more than males is not yot knom.

It Is not as if tho neglect of vonen ende in their infancy. As tho Cencus fleurea show the gex is discriminated notinst ad alona the ling. The Literacy rate for females, for instance is

25 per cent as against 47 per cont for male os only 13 per cent of the tyonen in the country work, $a_{0}$ egainst four $t$ imes as many men (as a mattor of sact, the proportion of momen to the total work force is steadily decilning). No amount of ilgislation can put an ond to this dopressing otato affairs. In fact, "an equal pay for equal work" lew can hevci a-dieastrous offect: many employers prefer to sack their female employees rathor than pay them the same wages as men. While blalant cases of discrimination can and must be fought on an individual level, the real thrust will 110 in changing society's attitude towards wamen, which is admittedly a tall oxdor.

The porios aftor Indapondonco rytinosesd the enectment of a number of lawo that sovat to apply the principles underlying the constitutional guoranteos to the ophere of social ilfe. The reformo in personal lats goveming morrlago end inherktance, the labcur laws ensuring humano conditzons of work, maternity benofits and welfare of workers, and soesal lato seeking the protection of wemen and children agolnot imoral traffic and exploitation aimed to remove the disabilicios that contwibuted to the 1 cm otatus of wonon in our society. At the samo tinc, the policies ard pregrammes for econcmic and social development initisted by the Government aftempted positive acition to improvo and widen opportunities $\mathfrak{f o r}$ women to parificipate in the social procooses in a more effective mannor. Educotion, vocational training, health cervices, family planning, welfare and develcpuent pacgsames, sought to change and improve the conditions of living and the mentol horizons of vimen.

Since 1970 the ICSSR has opensored a good deal of mesearch on the life and problems of vomen and on the factors contributing to changes in their otetus and coarifitions (Appendix I). Thio research ma revealad an alaming trand of centinued deterioration in both their conditions and status and oven more disturbing is the fact that the process of deterlozaticn hes accelerated in the lest three decodos. Independence praugt the promice of emuality of opportunity in all spheroo to tho vasen in this countrys and laws
guaranteeing then equal righto of porticipation in the political process and equal oppoxtunitie and right s in education and omployment were enactod.

The object of thece lawe ws to widen women's pazticipation In all axeas of sociol activity - oconomic. political and social. But unfortunately the developments in the year Ance independence have produced the opposite we oulte in actual practice. It must also be pointad out that the gevezneont sponeored developmontal detivities have beneftied only o mall coction of women. mainiy of the urban mifide classec, The lasge majority of women have not ben benefited from development: on the other hand. there 19 now indisputable evidence of poxalgtent discriminetion agoingt women and thereby steady docilne in the valuo of women. This depressing conclusion la baced on tho Iollewing taends
(1) Excegsive mortelity among women and female childrens
(i1) Giazing disparity weween mon and women (among the poorer section of population) in accose to heaith care and medical services (11i) Persistent deciins in the sex-ratio (proportion of womon in the population).
(1v) Incroasing gap botween men and women in ilteracy, oducation and training for employments and
(v) accelerated decisne in women'o employment aince 1931.
(vi) 100 percentage of women in politifes.

The 8 xuitful trends that developed during the freedom struggle an culminated in the constitutional recognition of equality and the reform of Hindu laws of marriage ant succession during the fifties now seem to be on the decline. This is clearly eatablished by ouch factoze as the decilning repregentation of wonen in the deciston-making bodies from the local to the national level, or the virtual failure in the enforcement of existing laws to pretect womon's righta which indicate an oroston of the national will to Improve the status and conditions of momen.

The National Comisttoe on the status of women eppointed by tive govemment of India. published a vedy comprehensive zepogt which observes thet ineplte of constitutional guaranteos and provialons and vaziour low moant Eov women they still continut
to suftex great disablisties. While gwanting equality of rights to men and vomen in the soclety, Indian socioty implicitiy accepts a shemp diotinction between men's and women's spheres and between masculline rolea and feminine zoles. Fealieation of true parity Detween the sowes. granted by the constitution will be possible only when conceptions and attituies of the people are brought at par with 1t. And indeed which is admittediy a very tall order. Thus it is quite obvious that persistent diserimination againgt wemen and consequently theix neglect in the Indian society are both institutional and attitudinal. $\$ 0$ any attempt made to study the problem of discrimination against womon in a aociety should ideally start from the soclal framewodx which detexmines women's roles and their position in a society.

One of the most mportent dimenctons of the framework which Influences the role and behovious of she two sexes do the systems of descent family and kinohip, mozziago and reisgious traditions. They provide the ideodcyy and mozal basio. for men's and women's notions about theix righta and duties. The response of the etructural forms to the forces of change in othoz sectors of 2 ife 2 s not easy to predict. The normstive ofucturos do not change at the same pace as changes in the other fome of ooc 102 oxganization brought about by such factora as tecinological and educotional advance, urbanization, increasing population and changing costo and standerds of 2 iving. This gap explaine the frequent fallum of lat and educational policy to produce tho desired mpact on cos 801 attitudes.

The social status of women in intila la a typical examplo of this gop between the position and rolea accorded to then by constitution and the laws, and those impoged on them by social traditions. That is poesible for women in the ory, so coldom within their reach in fact. Therefore a sociological pergpective han been adopted to understand and analyze the problem/phencmenon of discrimination age inst women.

Reasons for the persistent disczimination againgt wemen and thereupon tho lower status of women in the Indian society and baxtiezs to change aro both institutional and attitudinal. Finlie instituelonol changes nay be intreduced by authoxitative attitudes ( 0.9 . the govarmont) shanging tho obttudes is a 1 ong and auduous proceoo. It is largedy beceuso of the absence of the attitudinal
support that the refoxme to bring about improvement in the status of women through the introduction of new institutions oz through moulding the older ones, have falled to moke any definite impact and bring an end to, discriminotion ogainst wamen in India. In order to fully underatona discrimination to anable meaningful recommendations $f$ or chenge it is important to delineate the attitudes and opinions regarding the pexceived disabilitiee and status of women.

In this present study on aoctal dimensions of discrimination against women - an analysis", and attempt has been made to study and analyse discrimination against momen in various areasi soctom cultural; Economic and demographic and Political and legislative and thexeby sketch a comprehensive pleture of the status and the oxtent of discrimination of women in our soctal framework.

The texm discriminotion vitiates equality. For our purpose discrimination connotes making of distinctions often unfair and preferential between men and women inmeting out treatment, service etc. It is generally observed and aceepted that women are discriminated against and that men have more power, prestige and privileges in virtually all cocteties. ${ }^{5}$

In order to get an indication of the extent of discrimination against women in different settings it would be essential to study women's role'in different eettings. The following items of incuiry could help us perceive the aubjoct (diecrimination) clearly and comprehensively.
(a) Roles which female members axe expected to fulfill in the family. Is the rele Itmited to performance of "Jobs" or the female members heve acme decistion making powers as well?
(b) What is the position of voren in the family with regaid to the reaction to the bixth of a daughter, allocation of famlly zegources for boys and girls, eating hablte, observance of purdah and other restrictions on female members.

[^1](c) Views on marriage and social customs regarding dowry, widows, divorce etc.
(d) Extent of women's control over family resources, independent easning and $f$ inancial security.
(e) Values and preferences regarding education of tromen
(1) Attitudes towerds women's participation in politice.

Nows bafore coming to the concept of 'Role' let's define 'status' term firgt because both the terms are closely interrelated and incoparable. The term status denotes relative positione of persens in o social system or subsystem which is distinguishable from that of othere through its rights and obligations. Each status position is expressed in terms of a role. Since each individual occupieo a number of distinct statuses within a soclety he/she perform a varlety of roles. A role represents the dynamic aspect of a status. It is imperative to make a distinction between the ideal role beheviour, expected role behaviour, and actual role behaviour. The divergence between these leads to a change in the rele perception of Individuals. status is realised through roles. This bringe into focus the rights and opportunities provided to women by the state and socioo cultural institutions to perform these roles, which may not necessarily reinforce each other. Processes of change are responsible 10 a divergence between the expected and the actual role behaviour.

He have tried to meke the study historical because a correct evaluotion in a transitional soclety must be done in terms of past, present and future. The sources used for the study at the M. Phil level is based on the secondary data and the data has been collected through impoztant avallable documento, relevant books, articles and reports. The existing iiterature derived through the se sources have been reviewed and classified in terms of themes reflected in the scheme of the contents of the study.

The whole study is divided into five chapters. The f irst chapter deale with the introduction end the exposition of the

[^2]> CHAPTER-XI

SOCIAL AND CULTURAL DMEESION

In an offort to $9 x a s p$ and poxtray tho social and cuitumal reolity and ezrive at a cogent underetanding of discrimination ogainst women in India, we/lako note of what is present in people's consciousnese as also of what is indicated by the legic of soclologleal understanding.

In the first section we shaj examine the influence of religion in shaping and susteining cortain images of women. The gecond section deals rith the forno of bocial oxganisation that exext the greatest pressure on womeno" wole and otatus, namely deocent and kinship aystems, marrLage, and Pamily organization. The thind section examines some of the constrainta on women because of the distinction between men 's sphere and women's ophere buch as those springing from division of woxt and seclusion and cogregation of momen, and the probloms of adjustment ehat arige dut to procesees of sccial change. These are connected with the multiple rola of women as hompmakoza, tuage earners, and parilcipants in the wider soclety. The fourth section discuscec certain special probleme of women such ao proatitution and suicide.

## I

In stamting with a discussion on religious traditiono it is not implied that religion 10 of parmount importance in underotanding the relative gtatures of men ond memen in order to etudy diacrimination against women, or that all categories of social facts which need to be understood in this cennection are rooted in religion. That religion itself is bom and nurtured in a certain type of social structure cannot be denied; nor it can be denled that religion impart s legitinacy and is functional to sustain certain kinds of social structure. At the same time when a religion. is super-imposed on the oubwstructures of certain sections of a soclety, it callo for and necessitates many comprom\&ses and adjustaents.

Peligion provides ideological and moral bases for the accorded status and institutionaliced roles of women in a soclety. The social restrictiono on momen. and also the people's notions about their proper woleg in the domestic and extredomeptic sphexes, aro Laxgely demsed 4 rom the religious conceptions of a woman's bable chazacteristics, her assumed "vistues" and vices" her proverblal strengthe and peaknesses. and the stereotypes regarding her nature and capacities. Each religion heo treasure of mythe and legends which through descriptiona of ovents and activities emphasize certain valuos.

Religion hae a definite role to play in the crisis of ife 4.0., pointe of tranattion in on individual's life auch as birth, initiation, marriage and death. The social and religious aspects of the on occa?sions are interndrod in oll communities. it is an acceptod fact that thore are depinite soctal mechanisms which help an individual to intemalise the volues, noms and behaviour patterns rocted in religion. A continuity of conceptions regariing momon'g ototus and roloa lo asoured in the procese of soclalisation In which women play a prominent wole. A study of the fundamental notions regasting wemon in reilglous traditions reveals a direct confilct between them and the idee of equality of sexes which is our guiding principle.

It Is true that acripture ard socred texts provide scope for diverse interpretations and value cmphasis at the hands of difterent outhorities and at differne periods of time. Roligion has o dyamic chaxactor and is shaped and reshaped by historical processes and with interactions with popular relisgion. In India. $I_{s l a m}$ and Chriotianity had to compronise with local customs aince their follomers remalned under the influence of pre conversion social and mellgious traditions. Similarly Hindulsm has always
absorbed both the "Great Fredition" and the "ilttie Treditions" ${ }^{2}$

The attitude of a community fomozds the weman has a great social significance in any society. fore shall consider the attitude of the Hindu toward womankind as whole and in general at roflected in the anctent ifterature, $o \infty a$ to give a complete pleture of the woman's place in Hindu society.

Wonen in India, ot in tiont, wose completedy under the oubjugation of maleo. These exe cone indleations that the lovel of subordination was not as gevere in vexy carly Indian Histcry as lator, and in foct seme histortans believe they have found evidence of an early motrilinead syefem. Many of the early trikes $3 n$ India, for exmple, pore nemed ofter women, such as the Kadravey, descondente of Kadru, the Vanteya of Vinata, the Dalitya of Diti, and the Danavoe of Danu. Some investigators have cladmed that there is evidence of an early matriarchal syotem since originally the female divinity, atleast in some parts of India, took precedonce over the male, as among the Saktes, end in the dual form of divine names the goddess was alnost alweys nemed 1 inst, $e$ e in Lakshmi-Narayan, Gauri-Sankar, Radha-j riohna. Thore are also surviving legends of states ruled by tromen which afleast indicate that the Indians aisd not think forale rulere were beyond the mealm of probablility. With the appoarance of the Aryans, an Indowturopean apeaking people in the secend millemium $\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{c}} \mathrm{C}_{*}$, however, patriarchy was fimiy ostablished, and in the seligious penthon the fenale became. if she had not always been, cuberdinate to the male. She mae not howevor, as gubortinate as she later became.

[^3]The earisest extant i1terature of these Indo-European Invaders are the Vedas, and these indicate that women, though clearly subordinate, still held an mportant function in the religlous rituals, a function which only gradually was taken away from them. During the Vedic pexiod most religious rites and ceremonies were open to them, and women took an active part in various rituals. Certain acrifices were restrleted to women. The Vedic age also produced atleast a score of eminent female scholars, poets, and teachers, and a number of hymis included In the Rig-Veda, composed sometime between 1500 B. C. and 900 B. C., were attributed to wonen. By tho time the first Hindu law codes emerged around $100 \mathrm{~A}_{6} \mathrm{D}_{\mathrm{*}}$. however; women had lost more ground visma-vis the male. ${ }^{2}$

Hindu law was not based on the decree of a sovereign or political body but rather on sacred scriptures belleved to be divinely inspired and unatterable. It assumed a metaphysical foundation of universal regularity and order in the whole cosmic process, and from thit concept came the notion of dhama, which means law, religion, morality, and in effect the universal laws of nature that upheld the cosmos. The earliest and the most famous of these laws was that of Manu which dated from about 100 A. D. ; although according to orthodox Hindu tradstion the law coincided with the appearance of man himself.

Wtth the advent of Manu (presumably a pseudonym for the earliest complier of the Hindu moxal code) about or shortly the time of Christ women were relegated to an inferior, backvard status. The purpose of the code seems to have been to glve divine sanction to the institution 0 caste, to make caste supreme in India, and the brahmin gupreme among the castes. In these laws woron were put under the contral of men :

By a girl. by a young woman, or oven by an aged one, nothing must be done independentiy, even in her own house.

In childhood a female must be subject to her father, in youth to her husband, when her lord is dead to her senss a wan must never bs independent.
2. See, M. A. Indra, The status of women in dancient India. Banaras: Motilal Banarasidass, 1955.

She must not cock to soparato horself from her father, huabend of sons by lanying then ahe would moke both (her own and har husband 's fantiloo contcaptible).

She must alwaye be cheorful, clover in (the monagoment of hof household affetro, carafui in cloaning hox utonsilig, and oconomseaz in expendtiture.

Hion to whom frox Tothar ray gevo or her brother with the fathar 'e pamiesiong she ohall obey ao long as he isvas and when deed ohe must not incult (his monyy). 3 .

Men muof be continually wetchful of thedr womenfolk. "Day and naght women muet be kopt in sepondonce by the males (of their familios), and if thoy attach themoloven to sensual enjoyments, they must be hept urdes ono A contavi...... Fromen must poxt fcularly bo guaxdod egoinst eyis incisnatsono homever trifising (they may
 two famillos. Censidexing that tho highost duty of all cantes. even weat husbando (rust) otrivo co gence thatr wives". 4 Hom $n$ by thois vory nature was whetrod croatures.

It is the nature of women to ectuce men in this (worla); for that reason tho wise axe nover unguazded in (the cospany of) females.

Fer whon aro oble to lad aotzy in (this) worda not only o Rool. but ovon a leamed mon. ont (tomotro) hin a slave of dealre and anger.

Ono should not oft in a lonely place with one's mother, aloter, or daughterg for the sancos aro powerful, and mater evon a Loaxnod man. ${ }^{5}$
[Thon creating Eton] lismu aliosod to woren [a love of theix] bed, [of thotr] seas and [of] oxnamont. impure desires, wrath, diohonosty, malice ent bad concuct. For women no [secramental]

 Dathe fothial Lenerestanerg LTE (soc, Lawo of Monu, 5, pp. 147m51)
4. Ibide, Vo1. 9. pp. 2, 5-6.
5. Ibsic. Vol.2, pi. 2l3on215.

$$
y, 15 ; 445 \cdot 44
$$


womon [who are] dectitute of stzength and destitute of [the knowledge of ] Vedic toxts [are oo impure as] falsehood [it sel 8], that 180 if xed rule. ${ }^{6}$

For women who accopted theiz statue and obeyed their masters there vere rewards.

Nomen must be honoured and bdorned by their fathers, brothers, husbands, and brother-in-laws, tho cealre [their own] welfare.

There women are honoured, theze the gods are pleased; but whore they are not honousod, no cocred zite yields remards.

Where the female celatione live in grief, the family soon Wholly perishest but that fomsky chere they are not unhappy ever prospere.

The houses on which female zelations, not being duly honoured, pronounce a curse, perish completely, as if destroyed by magic. ${ }^{7}$

Yet in spite of this the oloying of voman wae not a part 2 cularly serious crime, since as tany neysp "stealing grain, base metal s, or cattie"' having " intercourse with women who drinke spirituous liquor," or slaying of a weman, ase all minor of fences, causing loss of capte: ${ }^{8}$

Other lew givora generaliy zoglected lienu's bleses, although Yāgnāvalkya, who donounced brahminical avarice, has been regarded as $1 e s 8$ misogynistic, but only to a slightiy less degree. Yäjnāvalkya also taught that the leceal women spent all her greatness and goodiness in maintaining a happy howe and husband, end always obeyed the men in her family. Domen's duties inciuded "Learning to arrange fumiture and boing expert, cheerful and frugal, she should workhip the feet of fer both perentern-law, and be devoted to her husbend. Sto whose husband is away from hone, should abendon playing, bcautifying the body, joining soctoties, and festivities, laughing and going to another's hame. Devoted to the pleasure and to the good of her husband, of good conduct with subdued nassions, [such a wife] obtains renown in this werld, and after death attains the best ond."

| 9. | Ibld., Vol, 9, pp. 17018. |
| :---: | :---: |
|  | IbId., Vol.3, pp, $35-58$. |
|  | Ibld., Vol. 12.1067. |
|  | Sudhakar Chat topachy |

Until recontly in India, it was often held that boing born a eirl was a penalty for oone oin committed in a previcus Incernation. In mony axeas of the subcontinent the birth of a gin2 wa not announced, or $4 \hat{4}$ wan merely otated that "hothing" red been born. The exionde awaiting the bixth of a boy then went away 'greve and quite " 10 pemales wore regarded as an encumbrance and a burden 8 sen birth. Thoy wexe an impodiment In wast they had to bo protected in tho of peacet they tere unclean and dangerous during tho $\mathbf{4 x}$ mense $\theta$, pregnancy, and child bistht thoy had to be providod with a down when they marrieds they were of no uso to anyons ao widaz. Tho Iother of daughters. oven though his position was os oxalted ab a king hed to put up with ingults not oniy frem equalo but from inferlors as well. Even whon the fathox guccecded in eelecting a good son-in-lew. his anxiety did not ond. for he atill had to wait to ind out whether the marziage was a happy one. Inovitably female infanticide wae practiced on oulde scale from earlsest times and tho casting away of childen, of umarried mothers of unwanted girl bobies, and tho destruction of the fetus, were mentioned in the Vodie tente. The Yajur-Veda told of girls being exposed when bozn, a custon that continued dom through the centurles with isttie effort to modify it. In Eengal a women might drewn her child in fuifilinent of a vow In hestern India fomalo infants weze stranglod or amothoseds among tho Rajputs parents of ten used to kill the $x$ unwanted childxon, usually gisis, either by refusing proper neurlshment or scmetimes oimply poisoning the nipples of the mother's breaste. ${ }^{11}$ Thoge who try to find eome justificetion for such a callous dismegard of girl children and their utroost diacrimination indicate that pernaps it was not 80 much a hatred of the female sex as an anxiety to sec that the daughter was well placed so that she could Live in cone ort and heppiness, ${ }^{12}$ but this
10. David and Vera Mace. Margiages East and Feat, Garden City, N. Y: Double day, 1960 , P. 263.
11. Ro C. Majumdar, Fis C. Raychaudhuri, and Kalikinkaz Dotta. An Anvanc Histery of India (Lend on, Nacmilian.1933)P.822.
12. A. S. Altekar, The Position of Nomen in Hindy Civilization
(Banaras Mot Llai BanarasXaes, 1956), PP, 5w6.
soens rather fazfotched apolcay.
Waren, neverthiese, hat their plece, and in the celigious rituale of Hinduism they, ware indispensable since certain cerememies cculd not bo performed by a Brahman unless his wife wa with him. ${ }^{23}$ she wan, hewoves, to be clearly subordinote to her husbond. Unazried daughtoro vere to live in Chost ity and obedienco towerd their fathes, wothor, and other Kinfiblk. larriage vas not oniy a necesolty for girls but a religious sacrament as woll, since it wa bolleved that a fomale vixgin could nevor attaln spizitual onlsghtenment in inls world. or reach the abodes of blise in the noxt. Marrizges were arranged by the father, that if he diod his role was to be tatenover by a girl's brothore. Brethorloso mosdone wero believod to be exposed to all kinds of dangor so that a giri with brothere was preforred ac a befoc. 14 The aboolute nocosedty of acouiring a husband led Indion pazents to marry their doughters at younger and younger ages, and also led 80 a wide spread discropency betwo en the age of the bride and groom. Marriage was so 2mportant to a girl that at times formal merriage ceremonies were performed over corpse of girls tho hod dicd before thoy had boen merried.

In Vedic perited when tho emphasis on marriage was not 80 ovonwhelning, girlo were uevally mazricd at isfteen to eixteen. yoare of age. By the period 500 to 1000 A. D. many of the writere were urging that giris bo marzica before the age of ten, the age ot which it was bollevod they reached puberty. Certain factions argued for even younger narriages, and five and six yearo old brides wese not unknown. Eariy marriages helped tho parents secure a guardian for the daughtor in the case that the father died. 15 As younger marriages came more and more into vogue. pron's educetional accomplishment o deterioratod. In tum this Lock of education lessented tecron's importance in Hindu meliglous
14. Ps S. Sivaswany Atyer Evolutson of Hindu Moral Ieala.

15. A, $S_{0}$ Altekar: Pogition of Temen; PP, 33, 55-61.
ceremenies, leaving them less and lese independence. Inevitably manen were relegated to the hones where they were out of sight if not out of mind, thile some of the giris in the cultured and rich families still acquired somo leaming, it was incroasingly the outcast gixl tho managed to maintain any degree of independence. As in Greek soclety when wemen had been so subordinated, men turned to prostitutes and dancing girls for entertainment and companionship, and India developed a special clads of prostitutes to entertain the male. ${ }^{16}$ Dimen in genoral, however, fa no independence in virtuc, roligicn, or lams they did not oven have the freed an to diopose of thencelves. As onemodern Hindu woman lamented, the cniy place a wran could be free of the male vas "In hell. ${ }^{17}$

Often the aifferenco in ages between a man and hio child bride was very great, and it was not unusual for a man of fifty or sixty to marry o gixl of give or six, Even if the husband died before consurfintion, which twas not usually ot tempted until the firl was about ten, the child was regarded as a widow and could not remarry. Seme children wero oven marifed in embryo. In such casee two prognant woan underwent the formalities of a merriage ceremony, and thio union by proxy, providing the children turned out to be oppoatte sex, was absolutely binding.

Unlike the fest where attitudes toward wanen seem to have been atioast in part motivated by a fear of sex, the Indians wolcomed sex. The Hindu never regarded marriage as a condition inferior to viryinity, nor was there any notion of sex being impure. Viryinity had no epecial culti ilfelong colibscy was permitted for men but it was never enjoined as a permanent ideal. Colibacy for women (expect vidows) was actively discouraged since heaven was not open to the secramentally unconsecrated, that is. the unvedded maden. 18 Ascoticiem as practiced in India was usually

## 16. Ibld, pP 17-19, and J. A. Dubois, Hindu Manners, Customs and Ceremontes ( Oxf ord: clarencion Prese, 1906), P. 357.

17. Johann Jak of toyor, saxual 14fo in Ancient India.
18. Ibld, P. 375.
a temporary discipitine, a gelfarestratnt $2 m p o s e d$ as meano $f$ or the acquiaition of magical powers. Sex, moreover was ot rongly emphasized in tho cutward aspocts of Indian religions, such as the btatues of the Godes in thege anthropanozphic conceptione both femalo and malo clements were portzayed in all their sencuousnoeg. 19

Intercourse wao sald to bo performed for four basic reasonat for procreation. in mhich cese it tcok place between a husband and wife for plancure where an experfenced women or a profecoional ceuztegen arzed ea the companions for motives of power, as when a man dogizod frimmph over a husband thrcugh possessing his mifot and for maglcal purposes. In this last case tho wamen hersels was equotod whth the eacred places her hips and haunches mith tho becrifickal grounds the mons veneris to the altar: the pubic haire to busa geass the moist labla to the scmo preses tho yellow vuive to the prepared fuelt the ree tippod phallue to the ombert luct to mokes penetration to myatic chanta volupt vousneae to opark st movement to tho burning heaty orgaem to 1iving plemes and comen, to the oblation. 20 This cult sexuality appearod in both Hindu and Buddhist seripturec, but it received ito fullest rationale in Tantrism. The origins of Tantrism are unknom, but it dates fram very carly times and 10 the prot otype of Yoga and othor nagical techniquos.

Separato fron, but also all ted to, myotical sex was sex for the puxpoce of pleasure, and there were many Hindu love texts. the noet famous of which mas tho Kamsatra complled by Vatsyayan in the ifth century $A_{4} D_{0}$ Accosesing to tradition Vetsyayane romoined an ascotic celibote all his ilfe and his work me written ontirely from imagination uthout any perscnal expertence. There are hundreds of other books on erotics, although fev of them are

20. For an orcellont bries otscuaton of this see articles on Eox Hysticism ond Tantrism" in George Benjamin Talk or. Tho Hindu Dos 104 an encycioncectia surves of Hindulsm. 2 Vols. New Yorkt Proeger. 1968.
avallable to the English eporfoing reader. ${ }^{21}$
Just as sex ascoticism in the lest served te justify the subjugation of wonen, so ald sexulal ilberation in India. Hinduism depleted women as by fer the moro sexual of the two partners. thether men or wemen enjoysex the most has often been debated. but on this subject Hinduism offered definitive answers - it was women who did. The answer appeared most simply in the tale of a King nemed Bhangēeavana, who was known as a tiger among men, yet he was unhappy bocause he lacked sone. In desperation he went through a opectal roligious ritual which served to guarantee him eons, but in the process he angered Indra, the most prominent of the vedic gocis of the heavens. Indra sought revenge, but it wes not until Bhangāevana had had 100 scns that the god was able to find a meane of punishing the King. Indra's chance came when the $K$ ing becemo lost while hunting; Indra gradually led the king to tho shores of a beautiful lake where weazy and tired ho stopped to bathe in what proved to be magical waters. When tho king emorged ho found that ho no longer had the body of a man but that of a meman. Though ashamed at his condition he (or nom sho) went back to the city and reported to her numercus wives, sone and subjecte what had occurred. Unable to be king any lenger she retreated to the forest, taking up iife as a companion of a holy hexmit. As his mistress she scon bore as many sons as a woman as she hed begot ten as a man.

Indra, ever observant but still angry, felt that the ex$k$ ing had not suffored enough for his implety in making such a sacrilegious eacrifice. As further punishment Indra hit upon the idea of having the two sots of sens of the wonan-kind fight against each other until they all vero hilled. The death of all sons set tho ex-king to meoping and walling so loudly and piteously that even Indra was moved to have pity. He revealed himself to the
21. Kama Sutre of Vatsyayana, \&rans, by Richard Eurt on (New York: Dutton. 1962), and P Thomns, Kamn Kaina or the Hinciu Ritual of Love (Benbay: D.B. Tareporevale, 1959)
moman and asked a paradoxical question lihich of the sets of eono wheh had been killod would the choose to have Live again It the hed the cholce? The ox-king roplled that she would prefer to hove the bons she hed bem as o monch because monan "chertshos a more tender love" than man, and te was for mother' a love that ohe wanted hor oons. Inpseseed by the anpwex, Indra not only granted the wish but dieo zestoxed to 1260 both sets of cone. Indra then eeked the oxmiting with gex cho mould prefer 24 ohe had a choseo of romoining a won or bolng changed back into a mon. She chose to remain a womon becauce the "woman hos in union with man alwaye the greater joy, thot io why... I choose to be a woman. I feel grooter pleasure in love as a woman. that is the tzuth, best anong the gode. I am content with existence as a weman ". 22 In offect wemen, though aubjugated to men, heve the concolation of cex to seep them heppy end content.

Thewe are mumorous otorios in Hindu cexiptures which furthes anplify the oonsuality of waen end the odetsfactions of oxual ploodure for them. Lio. wo was both a ach and a womon duzing altamate monthe spent hia/hor time in oxual pleasure, while hea/hie two as a mon wos gpent in pious ways and thoughte. ${ }^{23}$ In the Remayana, one of the great epics of Hinduism. the ineatlabi15ty of women in love appeased in the story of the weman who oxhausted her husband as well as the ascetic who hed taken her woy 8 sem him. 24 These $t 0$ on old Hincu Peoverb which ozys that uctnan' o power in cating io twice as great as that of o man, her cunning or bashfulnese four times os grect, her decision or boidnese six thes as great, and her impotuo s (ty or dellght In love eight timen as greot. ${ }^{25}$ it wes cosmonly accepted that whout eexual enjoyacnt o women would pane and ache. But love veo not only a tomic for a wonch. it dise had noble meaning since It $811 l e d$ her whole being, mede her $s$ teodfce 4 and faithfull, and co it grew ever decper. it otrongly mingied with the oitruistic.
22. 3.J. Noyer, Sexuel Lise. in Anctent Indies pp. 376-390
23. Ibid. p. 373.
24. There 10 a poputios retelling of this otory in Aubrey Menen. The Remayana. (New Yoxk Scentner's 1954). pp. 103-125.
25. Heyez Sexuat mife in Ancient Indio. p. 380.

Though emphasizing womon's sensuality and need for love, Hindulim alco ilmited its diroction by stressing that the greatest joye of love for nomon were found within the bord of maxriage. Love could bloasom anywhcre, it was only in the gerden of redloct that the full depth ef tho glowing colours and innemost porfumes were revealed. 26 Early Vedic vritings seemed to hint that a certain wount of pronscouity might have once existed, but if so it did not ilinger on into recozded histery. According to Hindu tradition the blind coof Dirghetames oxdained thet women was to have only one hueband 00 long ao sho lived, and if he ded. ohe ras not to zonozey, If a weman went to a man other than her husband, she lost coste, as did an umarried moman who prost ituted horeole. 27

Hindu writings portrayod wemen in the most favourable isght, oithor ao a sensual sexual croafure or ao dovoted utie and mother. This contrast of buming sonctalisty and devoted mother was perhaps a reflection of the dualim which seemed to be inherent in Indian thought. It has koon aud that nowhere in any axea of the world has woman as loving wife and fender mother been moze extolled or appreclated, 20 and even the misogynist Manu sald, where women we not honoured all othar rellgioms deeds were barren. 29 The Mamayana reported that at itrst all belnge were alife in stature, sex, speech and 80 on, but thon the Maker/creator made a distinction, taking tho beat 8 mem all boinge. out of wich he shaped woman. Good wonan could not be cosled os sposied and like the pearl could bo found in the moxt sordid of emvironmente. On the other hard. thore wexe paesagee which pasnted woman as the sum and substance of all that was evil. then the divine wise man Narada attempted to. ind the cauce of all ovis in the world. he found that women inevitably were ite basis, .7omon lacked moral bonds of men, and

## 26. 1894. , p. 227.

27. Vern L. Bullough, Higtasy of Prostitution, New Hyde Park. N.Y. Univerasty Ecok 8, 196d, pp, 79-90
28. J.J. Heyos Saxua Life Sn Ancient India, P. 6
29. G. Buhter, ( cd ), Sacxet Soake of the East, 1959 , Sec Laws of hany. 3, p. 56.
oven when they fount rich and worthy husbands, they threw themsel Yee into the ame of had men as soon as they had a chance. Those women who menatned faithrul to their husband 's did so only beceuse they did not have a chance to stray or becauce no othex man could bo found who wes thilitig se troo them, femon wore envinus of youth ond other ycmen, and ecntinually in need of love. Gomen ware death, the wind, the undernozle, the over burning entrance to hell. the knife edge, the enolse, the fixet womon was each one of these and she was all of thom. Hhlle there were govd women, the giorious ones, the motherg of the wisid, they were more than bolenced by the evill ones. ${ }^{30}$ Tho doception of women wa a continuing theme in Hindu iltometure.

There are other straino in Indian thought, poxticularly that sepregented by Buddingm thich was founded in indio by Euddha in the 8 th coneury $B_{4} C_{6}$ Scholaro prefer to coll Eudidhism a oygton of moxality of ethles zathor than a religion since its eacential concern 19 mith noral precepts by which men should live. Thezo was nothing in hat isfe which would Endicate that Exdaha cot out to reform Hinduisn, but nany of the doctrinss promulgated by him wore controry to beofe hintu boliefs. Ao far as tromon wex concemed Rudaha erpheoised the $k$ equality with men and oithough their activitioe wore in general confined to domestic, social and religicus functionc, the ix otatue wos constdered in theory as equal Co ren. Among the followexs of Dudcha bixth of a girl was not looked up on with despaix and matrimony was not held before them as tho ond of thole extstence.

Women taro not jusc chaterio to their husbands. 31 Budidism, homever, in apteo of ito great contribution te india, was subm morged into Hindusm within Intio itself, although it exercised groas iniluence ovicilo this country. Though in scrio areas in Ind la Buddhist 2000 ilngored on to olevate the status of momen. In gonerel the Hinciu concept of tomen as somewhat of a lower animal/ being than man remaince tominnty. Sikh and Parsee concepte wore aloo different $\$$ zoca Hindu, But it was the Hfu concopt which dominetod mada.
30. J.J. Heyer. Sexuat Lixe in Anciont India, pp. 496-500.
31. 1. B. Hornox. Liomen under Isinitive Auddhism, Now York, Dutton. 1930.

Nowhere was the concept of inferlority of women more oxemplified than in the custom of euttoe, the Hindu site of suicide of widow by eelf-imnolation. The word ite elf la said to be dexived frem Sati wife of Shiva, tho committed sulcide (Sati) because her husband had been inout ted by her asther. The term was extended to meen the "true" ufife who remained faithful to the memory of her husband by not maxrying againg and eventually 1t came to mean the xite by which a widow committed hereelf to the plames of the pyre on which the body of her husband was cremated.

There has been considerabie speculation about tie origins* since there were apparently no ciear reference to it in the Vedic 11terature. The one iline in Fig Veda thich has sometimes been held to justify the cuetom had been ehem by schol ars to be a Latex intexpolation. The intexpolation, however, was important alnce by changing the sanskrit word ogre to agneh. a sentence was changed from "Let the mother advance to the aitar first," to "Let the mothers go into the womb of $1250^{\prime \prime}$. Max Muller. the great nineteenth -century Anglo Geman Orientalist and comparative philologist, called this change of text "perhaps the most flagrant instance of what can be done by an unscrupulous priesthood". The custom of suttee, however, was not established by this change of text, only encouraged, and it seems clear that by the time the modification in the scripture took place the custon must already have been in vogue in order to need scriptural Justification for 1 t. 32 The firs instances of suttee were secorded in the Indian epice, and then the Greeke of Alexander the Great visited Indsa in the fourth century B. C. they found suttoe already being practiced in Punjab. By first or second century A.D. the rite had gained the oupport of some of the lavigivers who declared it a meritorious act on part of the widow. By the sixth and seventh centuries the ilfe of a midow apart from her husband was belng unequivovaliy condemned as sinful, and she was urged to mount the funeral pyre with nim. Though the rite wos probably
32. Edward Thompson, Suttee A AHigtoricat and philosophicel
Enculvy into the Hinduxite of gheow Surning. Alien ond
Unwin. 1928 . pp. $16-18$.
at first restricted to the wives of princes and warriors, it also spread to other groups in society. Two kinds of suttee were distinguished : the sthamarana of co-dying, in which a widow burned hexself on the oame pyre as that on which hex husband"e coxpte was cremeted, and the anumarana, in which a woman delayed her death for acme reason but died on a pyre ilit whith embers preserved from her husband's cremation. The second type of suttee took place $k$ the widow was in a impure 8 tate of the death of her husband. Impurity could result frem menstruation, and a week was to pase after the cessation of the period. before ohe could commit outtee, or from pregnancy, and then tuttee wa to be delayed until two monthe after the birth of the child. Sutte involved a rather elabozate ceremony. The woman was given a cermonial bath and theno dressed in her finery and oxnoments, she accompanied the body of her husband to the cremation gxound. Since it was belioved that the women who died in suttee would have acceso to the spheres of heaven she was entrusted with messages to carry to daceased relations. Arriving at the pyre, she gave away her omanente which were kopt by the recipiente as prectous monentos of her oacrifice. She then mounted the pyre and sat beside the copse, placing her husband head on her 1ap. after which the pyze was 11t. Since many women would have oecond thoughts about their self-imnolation as the flames approached special precautions wore taken to prevent then from jumping from the fire, Often the pyre was laid In a pit from which there was no escape, ox the widow wac tied to loge or chained to atakes. Sometimes when they stili tried to escape they were hit on head or puahed back with poles. Apparently alto some women wore d rugged.

The custom was particularly prevolent in northern India where the xitual took on taggezing proportione oince polygamy and concublnage wex the nom among the upper classes. It was not unknown for sevoral hundred women, wives, concubines, deughtere and devoted fenales servants to burn themelves to death when their master died. During the period of Musilm demination in India there was an attempt to prevent suttee by Instituting a permit syotem based on a deciaration by the widow that she of her own free wll wished to become a sati, but few women could resist making such a declaration under pressure of their relatives. Being descended from a women who committed
suttee or being related to one was coneldered a great honour. The partuguese intheir areas of control managed to eliminate outtee after 1510 by taking action against all relatives and bystanders in any suttoc ritual. The Dritish took no action in their areas at first although they did keap records and we have sone idea of how prevalent the custon was in cextain parts of India. In Bengal between 1815 and 182B, for example, the Britioh recorded sone 5,100 cases of suttee, in Bemaras, 1,130, and in Patna, 700, as weld as hundreds of others in other parte of India. In 1829 the British finally clessified suttee as a homicidal act. but the practice was slow to die out.

Scholars have advanced varlous reasons for sutte and all indicate the subordinate and subjugated position of women in India and this in turn reflecte theix (women's) sociomelultural discrimination. Edwaxd Thompson went so far as to argue suttee was an inevitable consequence of the Hindu prenie that " the husband stands to the wife in place of Deity". Inevitably it became a maxk of female devotion. There was also tho fact that male vanity was involved. There was a Falf-folt bollef that a man's poseessions could be gent wifh him for use in the noxt world $i f$ they were burned or buried with him. His wife of wives and other wemen being his chief possessione, they should obviously be dispoched to the next 1ifo. There was also a kind of male jealousy at the thought of leaving a beautiful woman behind after death for others to enjoy, and the sear that One's widow without the necessary supervision might nisbehave and bring disgrace to the family. There was the very real sact that relatives were reluctant to be burdened with the responsibility of having to support a widow and were happy to have her out of the way. The ancient Greeke belleved that the Hindus had instituted suttee to prevent a mife from polsoning her husband oince she would also have to die with him as well.

Why would women follow through and commit suttes? Undoubtediy many of them belleved it was essentlal they do so. There was aliso the dread of being a widow in Hindu society, probably the moet unfortunate character in the whole range of Hinduism. To the orthodox family, at least in medieval India, a widow was 111 luck incaznate. If she was young and childless
she was even more calamitous than she had children, since as a husbandless, barren, menstruating renole, her presence brought contamination, the sound of her volce was a curse, her glance was polisonous, and her very existence was perilous.

Since remarriage was an impossibility, those widows whose parent would not take them back or who had no other means of support were destined for the streete, a not particularly pleasant existence. It took a long time for concifions to changed in India, and as late as 1948 a aurvey shotred that the age of widows ranged between eight and ilifty four, with the average being close to twenty, this was enough evidence of continuing child marriages, Scme 16 percent of the widows rad not had their maxilage consumated, and another 14 pexcent had 12 ved with their husband $\mathbf{z}$ or nor more than a year. the overage period of married 11fe was seven yoare. ${ }^{33}$

Hindu society, with ite well defined strata cannot be sald to have nurtured to the same degree and at all levels, the values, ideals, and nozms propounded by a religion having a continuity of thousands of years. There has been continuous interaction between the Great traditions of the literate and little Traditions of the masses, and percolation of idealo, modela and values contained in the corpus of relightous 24 terature of Hinduism has been an unending process. ${ }^{34}$

There is no overoll appraisal of a woman's personality in the lore of Hindulam. She is viewed ondy in specific roles. With the conception of marriage as the true destiny of a woman and with her important obligation to bear a son, the roles of a wife and wother emerge as the proper roles for a woman. The cult of the mother-goddese, whether accepted as an mportant trait of the promaxyan matrilineal culture or borrowed from the tribals, seem to have had some influence on the atatus of women. A women in
33. Jbid, pass im, and see also llalker, The Hindu fiorid, the articles on suttee and widows, and kace and mace, Marriage: Eest and liest, pp. 237-244.
34. W.Singer, When a Great Iradition Lodernises. 1972. X.Singh, Modernisetion of Indion Tredition, 1973.
mother's rola has besn alevnted to vory high position, in Hindu religious literature, She has been given high praise and a son tat been apkad to givo reapect to hor. The Mahabharata
 the whole eaxth. There is no guru ilke the mother. A sanyasi is supposed to go beyond eny kinmelationships, and if he happens to come across hit pazent the biologicat father touches the feet of his 9 anyost aon, but even this anyesi in expected to touch the zoot of his methes.

The glose and funtained associatian of the chila with the vomst ${ }^{2}$ body $i s$ smplasistu in a mubex of ways. By idealising the cualitty of eacxifice in a mothex and by eulogising her ncthexhood, zeligion binds a woman to the home and to her rolo of creating and nuxturinty. A young vixaln betoze the onset of uentiruetion and the mothez of a son aze the two leages which ovoke veneration. These are numerou l ducatory rateacteas to
 hardiy in consonance wh hex itwitec zights latd dem in tho Dhamasastras. Under the tmpat of fmags ereatad ant sustained In Hindutsm; wom are regarded, on tho one $n a n d, n s$ the arbodimont of purity znd epistitual power, on the other, they are viawed as boing essontially wath and doponcont ersaturss wha are in need of ronstant guardianship and partection of man.

These 24 a tromg ompliactue on a fathful and uncompiaining

 The foalnant characserigticy of woil known chasaccere of hindu
 to nemn for aro $20 y$ alty to thatz huobantag 3 thadfasthest and
 MIfe. Har huabsit is her kord and master. ishe has no separate existence. Ag Aschangint ehe is ner husbund"s partner fin Dhaxma, Astha find Kasia. An a part of Dhaxma ahe has to respect and look after has parante-in-law and othar nomivers of her conjugal femily.
35. P.V. Kene. Histoxy of phaznasostis. p. 580. Poona, 1930
look after the home and take care of guests and servants. As the etatement of Draupadi runs, "the husband is a woman's God It is through her husband alone that a woman, obtains progenys enjoys comforte and luxury, attaine fan in this world and heaven in the next. She sexves hex husband and pexforms Vratas for his Welfare. She gives up cosmetice when her hueband is away". Bhishma in tiahabiarate states the follouing attribute as the bost zeminine virtues
fidelity, forgivenesa, ebsence of guide, piety and reuthfulnass. These virtuge pleaso Lami and baing rovaxis. Paxvati says that thore is no other God for a woman but hor husbend, and by serving him she attains heaven. she must be kind even to an unkind and isate husband and cbey his. Thus not oniy maxilage but the services rendered to one's husband are of pazamount importance to a weman. 80 much so that $1 t i a$ aid that tor a wom there is no cther rolifions site but to serve thedz husbande. It le testified In the Puranos that a honan by gexyint fer hushark in thought. mord and coed sewnes with much ioss tacuble the seme opixitual and hoavenly woxlds thas hex hustand does with great eqfort and trouble. Expectation of Immolation on the daceased husband's pyse (Sats) by the widow was the extreas limit of the notion that a moman* warth in nis without hes husband.

For fokoha, women are grouped with Shudras and uneducated Erahmins. Devi Bhegavata Pusana otatos that since women and shudiras, are unable to study the vedos, the Puranat are conpiled for theiz benefit. The Bhagavata Puratia also gtates thet the Hahabharata tas cupoogd sor wonon and chudrao, who are debarred from listening to tho vsdem. Aftur tho cmergenco of Ehaitimarg. tho path of devotion binich dict rot noek compiicated mowledge and 0.aborate rituans. sene when atialnci calnence and it provided an honourable way of partial asceticisn, ocnetimes oven complete asceticiom for womer.

In Hinduism, o otrong patrilineal oocial structure along with ieatures like the giving away of the girle in marriage. importance of the con for continuity of the line, authority
and superiority of male, signasicance of virginity etc.. have been sanctifled with the help of sanskaras. The oignificant ldeas contained in the Vedic or Pauranic texts used for Sanckaras have thelr insluence in varying degrees at various levels of Hindu population.

## Vratas $\frac{1}{2}$, Homen, and theit alenificance:

haxrtage ${ }^{36}$ and nothezheod are the moot honourable and religiously valuablo achievements for a Hindu woman. The critical significance of marriago, of the continuity of the married state, and of notherhood $f$ or a women is dzamatically expressed and emphasized in the observance of special vratas. They are observed for ensuring long ilfe and welfare of the husband, for tho reolication of the culturally coveted goal of gotting married and of geteling a suitable partner for 1 ife, and $f$ or securing epecial protoction of sons. Thelr content in teme of the type of worchip, the nature of fasting may differ from rogion to rogion; but a degree of self dental, invocation of acme dioty or cacsed object, commemoration of the oxdeals of scme nythological fomale flgure constitute theis core featureo. Renowal and distribution or exchange of objects which sezve as diacritical manks of the married state such as vemilion, glacs bengles, and back beads is also customerily dene on such days.

Some Vratas ase moant to observed throughout $14 f e$, some for a perticular periods some by unmarriod girlsi sane by marriod wonen. To mention only a few a special worship of Goddocs Laxmi on particular days; yearly commemoration of the oteadfastnoss of Savitri who followed the God of Death ond brought back her husband alives annual vorship of Pervati.
36. The otory of Shubhyu and Calevi in Rahabharata emphasises the supzeme noceosity of marxiage to a moman. shubhru grew old end toak in severe Tapasya (penance) and decided to give up herilie. She was sure of attaining heaven, but was wazned by Naxedo that being unmarried she could not go to Suarga (hoaven) Shubhru then of fered to beotow half the ruosit of her tapasya on whomscever would agree to marry her. Golevi married her for one right and ensured her entry into heaven.
tho peafomed difelcult ponanco to tiln the heart to Shivo Varaloxmi puja provalont in tho scuth; Karva Chauth observed in Noxth Indin: Jayapasvati obeozved in Gujarats Eangala Gaur or worthip of Gaddess of Tueztiay in the menth of somen in Haharaehtra. a spocial Veato kn Bundelkhand callod suhagle (observed 8 or the coke of cuhay or noubhegye, i.e. the ged fortune of having ono's husband allive). Seme of the ee have thoir ganction in the Groat Sanekritic Iradition whilo othors are zooted in zegional bellef si

Llost of the Vratao obsexved by a nother for the relfoxe of her children ase meant to bo observed my those who have a oon. Domen having only doughtors do not observe them. The differential value of och and deughter is appazent.

Intomalizaticn of valuee of oteadfostness, colfeffacement, sexvice and playing a secondary role is offected through these Vrasosk thich axe obsezved even by many oducated and sophisticated wenen. Thie may be either because of the otrength of thelr bollof or beceuse of their socialization which they cannot shoke tif, of bocause of the expectations of the femfly $80 r$ when this io an inalienoble aspect of a vife's or mother'o sole. Isemondous importance is attachod to these obsempacee for nemly married woman.

The converse of thio nction of marrioge as a wemen's destiny and the married otato os tho nost dosireble, is the Idea of inaugplescusnoes and 1008 of the right to full participation in oociomraligicato 1480 associated with widorm hood. In eentraot a hindu thalo has no fasts to obsesve Yor the wife"s long ilifo ond welfare. The husband vears no distinctive maxte slendfyiny tho married state and does not incur any inaumpreioumess at etro death of his wife. proilgion. as o syoten of bollores ond zitualo, und cubtediy accorde on inserior and dependent status to Hindu weman and thue discriminateo thom againot men doing a great ham to wemanhood ". The comon bleseing 8 or a wenan "lyy your husband live 1 ang" is eolf-explenatory. Although the etrict code of conduct prescribed for uidews is no longer opozative in ite most restrictive and appressive aspecto, thero ase cestain disablifties ascocioted
with widowhood. She is debarrod irom active participation In auspicious cccassions. Bosicies the ztens of dfcoxation ascoctatod with marriod otote sho is oxpected siso to discand colourful clothog gloco banglea mearing of ilowers and attractive jowellery. Platn whito colour in assotsated with widowhood, and by implication is corbidden tredicnally for sumangali, 4,0, one whose masend is allve. The vidows Of Bengal, who abstain 2 zem \$ 2 h and the Kammes and the Feddy vidowe of Andhra Pradeeh wo give up meat aze not yet extinct. Among the Brahain and also among guch nonmbrhamin conmunittes who do not have tho cuotem of widow re-marriage, them ase mumer of wayo zoz reatricting the ilfe of a widow 80 that the gets littio pleasure out of life and her natural desirec are suppressed. A distinct contrast between the statue of a wide and a fumangalit is characteriatic of India as a whole.

Even ameng ouch groupg which traditionally allow vidow remszriage, the dLabilitioo aceociated with widcwhood are precent though not in the sano dogree of geverity. In Hindu and tribal india a moman is ontisied to maryy mith full rites only once in her ilfo. wer gubsoquent unions, though epproved by boclety, axe colemnked by a very atmple cexemony ornay often be given recognition aptez a simple feest. Wonen with such ocondery unicne surfer ircm a tew specific disabilities in regard to pextomance of pazticular roles in the rituala of marriage and worship of dettioe. This agein indicates the significance of marriage zor a wan and the vulnerability of her purity. No cuch disability characterises a mans he can maxy a vixgin any number of cmos with full rites and ceromonies. Even though the DiAdow Remarrlage Act wat passed in 1656 Hindu socioty gtili hoo not come to accept widow remarriage with regervation. For majoxity, widowhood continues to be asscciated ulth the handicaps discuased eariter.

Grave impurity is assoctatod with menstruation ond childbisth. Severe restrictione over menotruating women in respect of asoociation and partieipation in donosetc. extra donostic,
and religicus activitios geund in testa have been ofreng among the Brehmin and upper cabto groups tut hove beon opexative among other sectiono ocpectaliy in the topeze of religious cesemmitalo.

This notion of pericedicel impurity of women is one of the faportant bate for the comeaption of inferiority of the semale and their discriminotion as ccapared to the male. A seman is usually in chargo of zoutine demestic porenipi but nowhere ts ohe found to be in charge of worship at the ohrines and terploe. Even kall and other female deitifes are to bo morshippod by a male priest. it should be noted that thia exclusion of tomon gron offictating et comminity worshlp is not o direct requit of their lack of knomiedge of rituals thich may bo needed $f 0$ worehiph since in wany kind of worshlp no such tnoulecge is requised. Pericdical impurity appears to be the basis for the excluesion of wimen from this role.

## 83

thedeo descont, typoe of famaly orgenisation, and nature of the finstitut Son of marriace provide the mojor contcuse of the cociomulturni seteing in which women are bom, brought up, and live thetr izvee. These features of social organdeation apo equated to the aconcury in such a way that whlle theiz roote of ton appear to ile in the econcatc ayotem, even largeoscale changes in the latter aro not amie to carry along with them parallel changes in these axeos. This lag betpeen the two is a matter of serious concern. These instizutions in the indian society have $x$ mitications for the status of wonen and the is persto tent alserimination.

## Patrilingal Descent:

The overmalming mojoxity of the Indion population follow the potrilineal oystem of deccent. Theugh the influence of this aystem on ingtitutions of fomily, mazilage er the ploce end zole of wam vary betroen solificus, zegione. cootoo and socioweconcmical levelo thexe azo same coumen mideriying prinetples and pattemo.

Patriliny 20 used for the fomation and continuation of discrete kin groups e.g. elans which ere often based on putative kinahtp and 1 ineages of different exders. These have an mportant role to play in oecupation of torritcrieo, use and ownership of liand and other economic regousces, and political and relifious oxyanisation of a commity. Innumereblo tribal groups of India cnd cacto greups like the Jat and the Rejput may be montiened nso. Even where thare are no corposate zin groups with a dopth of a number of genezatione, recognition of potriliny varicualy inem as 'Venshe'. 'Kula', is most sonken. Patriliny is emphosized with the help of a comm name, a comon place of oxifin, ancester worehis. common delty and stituals, pollutson observed on death co patrining and such other moans. Feaily in Indis sombedded in this patrilinoal setting fer patril iny is used as the framowork for fankly groupling big or small.

This has direct relevance to the: plate of women in society. A boy le pexpetuatior of the patriline, he will centinue the famly name. By contrast, a gisi le no use in this respect. Her contribution in this sphere will have to be made in ocme other house. "A bixd of passage " "another's property". "a thing which has to be given away "ave some of the coumon descriptions of a doughter. such notions may be overtly expressed or coveatly held. In the urban areas even those paxents who do not thint in this way axe mede avare of it on varicuo occaestions. Educated gials revolt againct this notion, but most of them have to recmetie to ft .

This transforablisty of the giri frai the parents heuse to tho husband's house is o polgnant reality of Indian society. Bida, Pukshat, and Dall edgntify o oorr owful goodibye to the daughter after her mariage. to would like to emphasize that this cannot be diseniesed ae a mexe sterejotype for it sericusly affecto the doughter's jural rights and her socielization and training. There tag no tradstion of daughters having a right of inheritance from the father oxcept eneng kitusi ims. There is ample evidence to ohou that ameng the Musi im daughtcr's rights
have been of ten ignored. This io true of tribal Indin aleo. An Angami Naga may give his daughter fields to use during her life time after which they have to be returned to the potrim lineal kin. A lizo daughtor goes her mother's ueaving appaxatus. Such examplee con be muitipliod but they only indicate inferior rights of daughters. Bestees her right of maintenance oo a unmarried girl and the zight of beling married off in an appro priate manner, o daughter boically has only a moral right to be invited to the natal houso periodically and to receive gists. By way of zecidual, contingent rights in hor parental house she is customesiliy ontitlod to retum there and seek oupport in the ovent of deseation, divorce and widowhood. But cosentially this also to oniy a moxal zight, which is being eroded through the procese of sociomeconomic change. The expertence of many widared and deserted vamen zeveals that they could oxpect euppozt and sholter frem thelr fandly only eo 1 ong as their father woe allve.

A custom of retaining a daughter in the house by a son-less father by having resident sen-in-law, who should lock after the property and would provide male progeny to be the rightful heirs of the maternal grand-father, does not alter the situation regarding daughters in generel. Even today the proviolon of the daughter's share is her fother's property in Hindu law is not fully fmplemented. Hany daughters give up their rights of their own accoxd or may not fight for it. A common axgument is that such insistence is likely to destroy the affection of brothers who at present feel moraliy bound to make appropriate contribution for her marriage and to give gifte to the sister and her children on various cecassions auch as feativals. weddings, childblirth etc.

In the patrilineal and patrilocal kinehip system, a oon is looked upon as the fether's natural apprentice and successor and aupporter of the parents in old age. Sens are supposed to build up famlly prestige and prosperity. A father belleves that he wall continue to itwe in this world through hils son. Al: this imparts a apocial value to the sen.

A son to necessary for perfoming the prescribed rituale
for hio parenta whon thay dio and fer ualeo in general. Although ritual ocnotderatieno aso 1680 compeliling among the lover castes, the relative apportance of the son hos become generalizod throughout hindu society.

A daughtez cannot effocetvoly take tho place of oson. Her loyaltios change at marriago. As a popular baying in Tolugu puts it, Eringing up a daughter ls like manuring and ratering a plant in sonocno ol co's courtyard ${ }^{\prime}$, $\&$ or her corviteo and offoctions aso to go to others. A daughter Is en easy source of alszeputo for the femily, particulaxly before marriage and also aftor marriage for she is always reforred to as daughter of auch and such a famliy, or at any rote, many of them are not talctome. People compleln that daughtere have to be cducated do well as martied off. This pute a double buaden on pazonts.

According to a survey ${ }^{37} 44.57$ percent of the responcents sald that peopio sact diffozentiy to the birth of a girl and a boy, where ac oniy 35.41 percent sald that they do not react differontiy. Table No. 1 revealo this fact. It is commoniy soen thot in hospitale the menlal staff a aks for a largor tip at tho bluth of a son. In villages and towns the miderife expecte twice os much at the blith of a son than at the bizth of a doughter. At the bizth of her first baby, the mother gets better gifte frem elders if the new bom is a male. A fiset son, whettor bom eo a 8 irst chlld or later, invartably geto a warm ealcoces. It is no wonder that while otriving to get a sen, a family may come to have a number of daughters.

[^4]TAREB A.
Pexcentage alatribution of zespenses regarding
to the birth of a girl and of a boy.

Question : Do you itund ehat porple zeoct diffozently to the bixth $\mathcal{E}$ g gixi and tho barth of a boy in thoix fomily?


Fection to the birth es a particular girl depends on the sociomecononic culture of the family and her place in the sibling group. Tho act of tyiving away* a daughter Lo belleved to eaxn a spectel merit; her contribution in tezms of domestif wort and affection is also valued. Without a daughter a houcehold is not really complete. And yet it to ofton remarked that there oo a couple miss samething is they do not hove a daughter, thoy are also saved of such tyerzy and trouble.

Diecriminction betueen tho soxes in the allocation of scarte wesources in varicus fiolda such as nutrition. medical care, and equcetion as atrectiy relatod to the
 caughter. in moot ferilies ginls ane taught to seo that brothers get noxe and bottor food. This attitude is incemalitoed by gixis often wtehout boing conscious of its but a censcious efrort io alise wede oo that the girls
inculcate the cultural noms thich Iogitimise a disforential treatment betweon boys and giris. In educated familios we may not 8 ind so much dieczininatien. Among tribal and other groups for whom a gind is an abgot as a help in domestic and productive activitiee and as a bringer of gifts and cosh by way of bridewealth, such alseriaination is somewhat less. But discrimination in giving nodesn education at all levels is cortainly zelatod to the diotinction between the rules of mole and fomale childzen. Accoxding to conventionòl thinking. parents cannot expoct economic support from the daughter once oho io maxriod. Llany otill considezed it inpraper to accept such support, even if it were offored. Thile the procese of econconic and sectal change to driving many fmil loo out of this pattern of thinking, tho zeolstance of the inmlams etill prevents many deughteze f xon giving such support to pazento, even when it is needed.

In her husband's houco alao o vomen does not acquire right comparablo to these en ento membors. Though ceremonialiy welconed there with synbolic oxpressions of her future role as a contributor of prospestity and fextility, She is an inferior partner and has to make a place for herself by establishling a celationship with the husband'skins, by leaming the traditions of the family, and by producing progeny. The degree of incorporation expected of a voman in hor husband's group differs in different sermuntities and sociomeconcolc levelo.

Even in trabol and ruxal areas the giris rights of property are extremely 1 imitec. Uen are possessors and inheritiors of land and its rescurces. A widow's right of usufruct over hor husband 0 land lo subject to her not remarrying. In the evant of divoree or separation, childzon moy accompany the mother, though they have to return to the father whon thoy arow up. The cultural notion that a women's zole is oniy supportive has to be traced to patrilineal descent and potriliceal zoozdenco.

However, it lo not the sace of patriliny by itself but its associotion with joine property and joint family
household and certain zules and pattems of marriage which load to greater constralnto ovor and offect their position in on adverse way.

## Famliy Ozqanseation:

Family in Indla laxgely exiat in the fzamework of patrefineal descent, but differonces in its fom, function, and proceso are cruclai to the pooition of vemen. A commen mago of the Indian patridineal patrilocal family to that of three generational. commencal and corestiential group fomed by close male patrikin with their wives and unmaztiod daughters. This group has a common budget, ccramon reasdence, and common hearth. Joint landed property, a fandiy bustness family craft are conducive to this type of amsily as they require pooling of their skill, lobous and zescurcos, In comion paslance such a family hos been described as Joint samaly. But now, this pattem of ilving has been considerabiy affocted by modemization, urbanization and socioneconemic change. Joint family living is more characteriotic of the lond crining, trading classe and other upper cartes.

The find inge of axthropologlats and sociologists about the familial patterns in india tell us that among the tribal groups of India, the nuclear household is the most conmen and cultuxalily approved form of the donestic group.

There is great emphasis on adjustabllity in the scelalization of gislis. In their training for sox inked roles, they are made aware that they are gisl s and constantiy reminded of the pitfalls they must avold and uncertalnties they must face. In urban oducated families, there may be little discrimination between boys and gixls in regazd to food, medical attention and even education, but notiens about the appropriate spheregof men and wowen are implicit in the general distribution of household work and in the concessions and ireedom of behaviour pemitted to the boys. In middle clase familles giris receiving education dees nos undemine their feminintty. Even for young boyo and gitis of urban areco acelalized in the sixtles and the seventios, the noed for zeallocation of whith and respensibllity
within the family is not emphasized. In joint living discrimination tende to be moro proncunced. Even where girlis are exempted from anerous tasks and a rigid routine, it is often with an expreselien of the feeling that since they will havo to do all this after maxriage, thoy should atleeot have acme comfort and 8 reedom in the parent's house.

Vexy few women otart their married ife independently in a simple household. Even thon the husband is working away from his paronts, a glci enters' as daughtersinmau in the house of parent-inmior or husband's elder brother. In the first fov yeara of marrlod ilfe, her behaviour is to be govezned by the noxme of a subozdinate and submissive role appropriate $\&$ or a daughter-in-law. She hes very ilttle hand in any kind of declelon making, and has to start her net 1 ife under severe regtrictiong. These are more onerous in certain regions and in the tollutome and medde classes than in poomer sections. Nome of segregation and seclusion of women, marringe rulos, degroe of alstinction between bride givers and brido takero os well as the extent of contribution of the woman to sonliy eaming are responsible for these differonces.

Among the tualims the provalence of marriages between close kin, including chlldzon of two brothers does not allow a shaxp distinction betwean bridegivers and bridetakers, and where such marxiage have taten place, rules of avotdance between a voman and her husband's $k$ in may not be as rigid as among the Hindus of North 3rdin. But by and laxge stmilar rule of avoldanco operate in thaikm amillos of porticular regiens and secicoconcmite levole. ${ }^{38}$ A distinct notion about momen's subordinoto ralo, genosal segregation and seclusion of women, and cenception of patillineal and patrilocal family have their effect on the otatus of the kuslim women in general.
38. This point hoo boen brought out by shibani Ray in her doctoral dissertation on Paxda submitted to Delhi University.

In the outhority pattern of a joint family the daughtem-in-law is directiy subordinate to the mothemin-law. 39 A woman lo at the peak of hor lise ohen her daughtergm-law are young and her huaband is on active provider. It is only gradually that a daughtez-in-lam'o pootelion in her mushand's family impzeves.
tith a lang standing in thosz husbont'o family and as mothers, old and omerionced mamen in middio ciasses onjoy considereble authority and repect in the family and have a say in the cociosen malting. Thoy may oven be consulted by men in matters of land perposty and businese.

A survoy casriad out thy thational comititee on the status of wonen appolinted by the government of India, bowever zoveale that the vemon mombere of the fandiy as a inole hove a maxy fnal zole so pley in doctatonmaking. The only dociaton in which the wowen takes on aceive pert is in taying the foodotuffs, thale dominance in deckolon making in moze pronounced in ruxal axeas and amony laver caste groups.

Docisions euch as thoso abeut educational career to be puraued, about jobs and marriage are collectively taken by the fanily, at revaled by low pertontage of respondents saying that the childxan take these deciaions himself/herself' (Report of the sarvoy on the otatus of wanen). A higher pertentage of reapendents in z wia satd that the 'sons" take their own decisions about the jos thay ment to tako and educational caxear. Though the overall poreentage of gemile paxtieipaticn in ouch famliy dectaions is loxex it is alfghely highor for decisions afrocting the daughtero, whexoas the nute membero of the ianily were ingtsumental in dociding about the sens, On these isthes again the major pert in dectston-rickinf to that of the nole monbers. Decisions about merziage of owo and deughters are mostiy collective in noture.

A wanan outhosity is reflected dixectiy in her control over

the doughter-in-law, but it would be a mistake to viow the position of a mother-in-lam os indicative of the status of women in genexal. For, the oame women's status may deciline with old age, wlewhood, and tith the daughtem-in-law's coming into importance ao mothor and af whfe of the principai providor.

Besides herkinship status 0 wamen's status in the family Is also influanced by her husbanat's occlal position and his contribution to the amily ocencmy. Thus, her own efforte by themeelves may of ten not bo ablo to bring her status. In middle and upper clasees that amount of dowry a daughtermin-law has brought and the gifte that her perente send also contribute to her status in the femily uith greater diversification of occupations in urban areac, the husband's status become more relevant for the women's otatuo.

With the authority of the nother-in-law or elder aleter-inlev. Little contact with hueband, and a general expectation of subordination, a vonan's position in o joint femsly cen be miserable. In thio oceial milisu, it is aifficult for o wonan to evoke a balanced relationohip with the husband and have a role in decision making. hany of the critical decisions of her ilfe remain beyond hor control such as planning one's family, further training or education, taking up or continuing a jobe

Roport of tho suzvey on status of vomen in India attempted to obtain firat hand date on the observance of rules of avoidance with the husband"ekin by asking whether purdah was observed in the presence of fathex-in-law, mother-in-law, husband's elder brother and husband's elder sister. The findings reveal that is the presence of the father-in-law Puxdah is observed in the case of 44,04 pexcent sikhs, 40 percent Muslims, 39.19 percent Jains and 32.08 percent Hindus. Distribution by states reveals that such avotiance is haghest in the Northem states in following oxder * Naryana (72.61 percent)i Ragasthan (62.18 pexcent): Dalhi ( 60,78 percent): Himachal Pradesh ( 51.19 percent); Uttarpradesh. H, P., Gujazat follow. Manlpur also has a high incidence of avoldance. Figures for puzdah in the presence of father-in-low are as follows: Kerala (4. 29 percent)

TamA1 Nadu (4.93 percent), Hys0ze ( 5.44 percent) and Andhrapradesh (9.40 pexcent). Mahararhtre has a itttle higher incidence. In goa purdah is thosiy absont. Obviously this is a cultural disforence, and indicates a major area of conotraints $f$ er wamen in North Indla.

A stmple fansly allewe a greater scope 80 a women to have leos restricted roles and orenter part in management and policy decisiens. The husband 16 dependent upon her for running the home, rearing of chaldren and management of oocall relations. Depending on the poraonalitios of the couple and personal equation, a woman con truly be the mist zees of the house. If she sis educated and enilghtened, she acquires a personality and dignity of hor oun.

Thus situated o wcian hoo buch greater initlative to have sustained contacte with hor own kin, not only as prescribed by cueton (and malniy on fomal occasions) but on a basis of eguality in which both mother as well as father ase equaliy molevant $f 0 r$ reckening kinship tios. It has been found that thoso atray from the patrillocal village and eettled in urban areas have greater freodion to choose their contacts.

Absence of lazge scale joint family, greater freedom of asbociation and movement, end econenic contribution of both husband and wife towarde ilving, a woman gets a better status in the family. This is lagely tzue of mall scale agriculturiste and axticans, but it is the wamen of the 1 ovesi category whe seom, to be more equal to their husbande ".... in certain seneos women whose foxtune 紋 was to be poor enjoyed higher stetus than those who were rich. ${ }^{40}$ Participati in extramamestic econcnic activitios does not give these wemen otatus in the lazger centerit because the woxk they do Lo of low preotige.

## Harriage:

Many problems of major fmortance for women are 1 inked wi
40. Barbsra, Mord, (ed) temon in New Asta, UNESCO, P.78, 1964.
marrlage. Vartous Lasuoc 1 tho cge at mazriago, profedures for contecting and executing maxstage cuatoms of donsy and bxicie wealth, pattems of presentaticns between the mife's and husband's kin groups, bultiplicity of spouses, divoree and separation. midowhood and sonarriage are vitaliy relevant for asseasang discrimination against wrmen.

In a patillineal socioty, marriage signifios a teanefer of the woman sxed her notal group to her husbands group. This is associated al to with the notions of male superiority and secondary tuportence of the female is continulty of 1 ine. The "seed" peopie bollovo to nero mpertant than the "field. Concem with patemity tonds to become otronger in a patrim Incal systan, and patemsty can be approximately assured only by controlling memen's asxemisty. Another way adopted by sone tribal groups is to entakilon definite rulee for assigning the childsen bom to an unnaxried gixi.

Dy and largo inaistence on low age of marriage for girle is related to avoiliance of unciatmed progeny. Notions of vuinerable purity of vomen, vasue of giris at marrlage, and a clear dipferontiation between primary marzlage and secondary merriage $f$ or wamen, is cested wish have the institution of divorce and remaxrloge also ©allow from this. ilide spread provalence of chlid marriages in the country has its roots in the feature of ruman blology coupled to a concem for ascertaining patemity.

Existence of caste 如 Hizaiu sceioty which traditionaliy 1 imito marrlage contacts within certain groups, rules agalnst merrying within gotze, clan cnd itneage, regulations about not marrying cextain types of cloce band relations and customs which enjoin or andicate reference for marriage between certain types of relatives or aroups, make arranged marxiage the most deaizablo $f$ om of mazinge. Thes sestinction is absent among thualime tho profer merriages botwen close relatives, as they help to teep the property within the fandy. In the south. crose cousin masriages ameng kilndue is the accepted mode. Marriege cannot te left to tho young if these restrictions and preferences ase to work. The institution of azranged marriage
thus fits well whth the accial otructure.
In urban aroas khow is a evend tervarde ignoring for the sake of mazital reletione, the differences betroen caste groups which belcng to the sanc generie category or are elosely oltuated in hlerarehteol grading, Bdiveation, travel and iliberalization of thea hove cent ributod to this trend. In the salaried sections occoncole emetderatiene and status al.so play an faportant pert in ignoring the so distinctiens.

Patteme of selection of marrlage partner have become varied, particularly in uxben axeas. Betwoon one's om chotce at one end and the colecticn by parente without any consultation with mazriagabilo gen/daughter et the other end. Another intemmediato pattorn is one in which boy's wighos axe given welght but it is not casidered necessory to consult tho ginl with any earicusnose the position in which the elders ol One decide is nome provalent zacng those who have 2ittle or no education.

However; tho young tho mane to take their own deciston in this area axo not many. fegpoct for parento and desire to avose unterta intheo azo behand this attitude. In many surveys of the cetitute of cilloge girlo tevazio marrlage on interesting combination of approval of greater mixing betreen boys and gisio and prosexence for arsanged narrigeo under parentol gutdance hao been sevealed. ${ }^{41}$

Arxanged maxilage have many features which hlghlight the unequal status of acman and thoir subsequent aiscrimination. In arzanged marriage a giri has to face humiliation when she is obliged to presont herseli repeatediy before alarriegeable boys and theit roletions and fixiende, in a fow sophisticated samilles, the two partion may bo treated on an equal sooting os genuinely trying to assess each other's suitabllity. But in olddie close fandiles by and lazge this sitgation is most
41. T.N. Biaden, Status of Hingu Ranon in famlly and Househoid. (paper Prepared 8 cr the canintiee on) Stotus of
humiliating foz a gixl. Intormcoste marriages today are not commen and interwrel lgicue marrlages are evon rarer. in the octual rituale and ceremonies of marriage the unequal status of man and waman and discrimination between them becomes opparent. Like language yom cnly reflect tho unequal treatment accorded to the sexeo in o social syoton but by repettition emphasize and pexpetuate the same unequality of otatus ond theiz persistent discrimination. Maxriago la essentialiy a secial offair and therefore oucceeds in ind cetrinating coning generations in the ideology implicit in it. It is becauco of inis conservative attitude. particularly among women thot in oxder to enjoy the rights given by constitution ox law momon have to easert themselves. It is wamen who exezcise the gxeateot vigilance over the members of their an sex regazeling the observance of nome rootod in tradition. Tho zitco of Hindu marrlage stress male primecy, superiority and special preferential treatment accorded to thom. The cexomeny Ranyodan, where the virgin daughter is given to the brifegroan by her father $1 s$ another indicator of tho inequality atatus and their discrimination betwo bride givors and brido takers. This is particularly provalent in Northom, Central, and restem India. In the North, the sen-in-law and his paronts axe ontitled to recelve gifts from the gite "o pazents but the latter are not aupposed qo accept any lood at the oon-in-law's house.
practice os mypergamy, i.e. maxriage between man and monen of icure groups, brinco dam the position of women. tithin a casto groups are ranked os of relatively high or lat status. It is provalent omong Rajputs and Jats of North Indso, Moithil Brahmins of Blhaz and scme other groups. Femie infantictco ancng the co comunities was partiy a conseguence of mypergamy as it tras diffleult to $f$ ind a suitable match for girls of high cectes. Consequentiy, domy is vexy high in hypergemous camunitios.

## Bride Price and Darry:

Solomnization of notringo io a soclal occasion. In Indian
cotting it elgntptos tho exontion of bond between two individuals and also betreon thest familias. It invelves with a fem excepticns, the tranefor of the wifo to the huoband's family. The two major types of tranofer of natorial wealth accompanying nazriege ave bride price and doury. The latter is tranofezted along with the bride oftere os the L omer moves in the opposite diraction. They need to consicered as corponents of mexriage betause of their 3 mplication for discrimanation egainot women.

Bride price is custcmarily prevalent anong patrilineal tribes and the middle and lower eastes of the nen-tribal population. Theozeticaliy this payment in cash ond kind is mado to the batde's fother in exthange for authority over the wamon, thich paeses exam her kin group to the bridegroom's bin group but the stoo of compensation for the 1038 of a productive vorker io keplicit in it. In communitien which 9 ollow this custcm, a daughter lo not regaxded as a burden and paronts do not dxead the thought of her marrlage. She brings wealth to the faraliy both before and as a result of her marrioge. Hovever, the flovour of a mazet transaction (1.e., buying of a bride) is not altogether absent. This certainly speake for the relotively 20 w , inferior status of a tucman viemavie a man.

There to al 00 a cuotem that pemits a vife to leave a husband who 4 l-Eveats hos, by paying same compensation. This is wolcome to $2 t$ gives her o chance of freedom from an unvanted paxtnershlp. However, this practice is scmetimes abused and 0 verean may be tranaforzed 8 ros one man to another even against hor wiehes in return for scme menetary compensation. There hos been firdinge of considerable resentment against this custom known co faet (in Mmachal Pradesh) and Natra (in W.P.) amory wawen.

Ameng sape of the poover conmunities, the custen of Dride prico has been responsthie for indebtedness resulting in a state of servitude to the monoy lenders who are generally lendeanexs. fapert of tho auzvey on tho stotus of varion in India states that, ancony sono reheduled Castes and Triber of Uttappradosh. vives have been sent for prostitution to clear
the ciebte incurred by the huoband at tho time of morriage. The custon of Dxidemprice needs to be arodicatod in oxier to change the concopt of wanen as scaneone's possession as mell as to improve the conditione of life of these cominition.

Changing fem bside pzine 00 downy is an atterapt to improve the goctal atatuo a somily or a group. becauce dovyy is associntod with the higher social groups. This change has been repoxted fref disterent regions and suidicatea a 1000 of statuo for the gixd in her fathor"a famsiy there ohe beccare a liablikty rethos than an eseet. Thie lo
 productive activitios and of tho 100 of their productive skils.

Tochnicaliy, dowsy 40 that 18 given to the $s 0 n-i n-10 w$ or to his parente on cemane oithor in cash or in kind. There are baffilng regional varlathchs in people's understanding of dowry. It moy be seen a (a) tho gift given to the bricio and cften ecttied befoxehand, which may not be regaxdod as her property; (b) a gift given to the bridegrocn besiore and at the tine of maxtages ox (c) a present to the inclaws of the gixi. Trose aso a namber of gockal and cultuzal sanctions for the practico of donny among both Htrdu and Mugif comunitlos. Sme see th as a premortem inheritance f rod the brido a natal santly, acme as an ingurance for the bride against any aconcule crisits stare as tho means to set up a nev home. In zeality, hosxvor, a domyy has cono to be regarcied ao oscontlal to obto in a sultablo match fow o girl with a vien to ensuring a high or o highes standage of 1240 qor the The increase of social and oconconic inoquality hes been one of tho most impertant inducements for doary and operateo at all levols of the society. The anount of welth invoived may zarge fron a fow hundzed to lakhe irom utongilo and jewellezy to retzigorators, care, and airconditioners but bohind each such transacticn is the desire for sectal ocatuo for the daughter and indixectly for her paronto fandiy. The degizo to obtain gecurity end good status for tho deughter placos the bride's parente in a vulnerable position whoze they
way face demande thich boaz no zelation to their actual oconomic capacity and may zeduce thom to a state of indobtedness. The present reality, therefore, bears no relationship to the treditional sanctions for this practice.

These has boon an evar inczonaling Incidence of this custom throughout Indin. Oziginaliy an urban practice, it has nay penetrated sural axoas and to ccumunitios thich hed never practised it befoze. The kneroasing demands for gifts and ostentatious empendituro on reddings lampose a trementous strain on the family finances and orpese young girls to an ortromely unfair compotition, in chich ithoie own woxth is hazdy recoginizod. The aum of mazriego transactions coloure marrioge negotiatione and linculcates tho valuoo of a high consumption socioty with its salce idoas of prostigo and ostentation. It encourages the belles thot ruarn'o toozt in the hame is nonproductive and puts a proutue on o parasitic existenco of women. Black monoy and unaccountod eamings provide an tmpetus for the increase of dowry and optentericus expenditure in weddings and expese fanilita of honest meens and moderate income to indebtednese. Very chen cans cen hear of bitter complaints about the high interest rateg of which menoy has to be borraved for a daughter's wedding. Thatho the groon's family demands downy as compeneation 20 expenisture on his education. paxente of many gixls have to oacrisice oducating their daughters to avold the couble expenditure. It has also been found that the zates of dowry incroose vith the education of girls because the higher educated boy empocte o lazger dowxy.

The spirit of ceryry, oport from exposing many young women to extreme unhapplinese and mental breakdowne, goes agalngt the goal of o sectaliot secioty and neade to be combated in a multipronged mannsr - Dy erousing conscicusness among men and zomens refoming and strplifying marsiege custons: increasing opportunittes for wruin employment and condeming the ducal of a parasitic exietence for themp reassessing the value of housewoxt and home-making ae sectally and ocononlcally preductive enforeing the Antimborny Act: and banning dieplay of gifts and ostentatious expendsture on marriages. Women's
oxyanizations ond the mose modin should play a dofinite zole In oxgonizing active propaganda againgt these practices and to make womon consctcus of thota demeaning inplications.

212
While tho Indian poitty weccgnizos equality of sleghes between non and wemen, accioty mplicity accepts a ohap distinction bestaon men's sphwae and women's sphomee of activity and betweon maculino roleo and feminine rokes. True parity will be posoiblo only whon the implicatiens of the constitutional equalisy axe accoptco in peoplo e minds Even with regional wariatione, gic notions about male and femalo rolec dicplay seme common featuxet.

A womin is prinazily asscetated with the hone. 1s expected to loat after denostic chores and hor typical roles aze those of a housevife ond mother. In cultual understanding of the people, homemmaking, itro chilo reazing, is identified with femininity. Whether wouon woxt in the fields. Pactories or mines, at construction stteo, of in whitemeoliar jobse all of them are expected to be houemakers in the same manner as women who confine thenpelver excluoively to homemaking activitles. Thedr zole in cutste voxld noo net yet been accepted in the same manner as ments.

Dociston mititig for tho cosmunity and the enmelse of political power to still regared as an exclusive male pregerver
 traditional panchayats. either villoges or of caste groups (Inciuding ocme tualim castes) men may ongage in manual work outstide the hawe but such work ingide the house is considered derogatory and ts expected to be done by wonen. Cooking. tailoring can bo taken up be men as a profession but inside the house these are left to women.

Fegional ditiferences in type and quantum work expected of wonen onpose the hollemest of mythe at tached to theso senLinkod solea. In the Noxthoractom zagion: weaving io the
moncply of women but thexe oxe paxts of Ind la where a women may not touch the loom. Enbroidery wort is a male activity in Kashmir and a Eemale one in punjab and el sowhere. In agriculture the varlations in women's tasks in different regions prove the invalidity of tho ostumption that men aze oupposed to do the heaviez tork. In the Norther hill regions, zomen carry heavy loge waghing 200 to 300 lbs, silice the timber. and help in wood chopping, What is important is that the tesks ascigned to men azo conaldeaed moxe prestigious in most ccramunitien and regicne. Varen aro generaliy the unpald family worters.

In the middle claes, hewever, the epheres of men and wonen axe moxe shamply domazeated. Thexe io clear distinction between work done for one's household and that done $f$ or others. Vemen are supposed to do only the former. There they assist the family busino st like grocezy, tallozing or knitwear, food processing etc. by preparing things in the home, their contribution is not to acknowiodged, with the result that they are not recoxded in the census as workexs. It is considered unform tunate for when of these clasees who have no other qualifications and skills to ongage in these jobs as a means of eaming a liveI inood becauso tho prestige of the family suffers when theix wemen have to woxt for others.

This traditional concept $\mathbf{t o}$ changing with giris taking up whitemellar jobs. Parantal inhibitions are breaking dom where girls have to eam something to provide their dowry and marriage expenses and ocnetimes to support their pesents and younger members of the fanliy. Cases where parents do not want their daughters to marry out of a feas that this would deprive them of her eamings ore no longer rase in lower middle class fanilies.

Anong the well-tomo, women axe spare of much of the drudgery of housewort becauge of danestic halp. but they aze expected to zun the home and bring up childzen. Homemaking 25 ralsed to finciat, and trifiling detalis asame exaggerated importance. Tho precise activittos mey depend upon the locality, cducational level, and extent of modemization, but the real differentiation remains.

These diatinctions in zoles within and outside the family. In decksion making, in managoment of expenditure and inccmeo were clearly indicated by the survey report on the status of women in India, in which the number of respondente who claimed that these activition aro equally shared by men and women was very small.

The nomb of behavicur influtnco the bringing up of boys and giris. Thile enilghtened zonilies take pride in not diseriminating betweon beys ond ginls in educational opportunities. the omphasio on feminino taske and feminine abilities momaine and thero lo distinct difference in the degzeo of protoction considored noceocary 9 or boyo and giris. boyo are not asked to shase in danootic worat though they lend a mand in maxteting. zunning oxrande ond doing eacort duty to their mother and gisters. Doyo with an aptitude for cooking or tailoring are ridiculed and diacouraged. Studies and coreer motivation aze emphacized for boys but fow pazonts visualize a careor $f$ or their daughtere. layrlage remalne as the goal and education to oniy a pecurity againgt any unforseon oventualitios. Excellence in otudies or any ofher Pidd does not provide a juotification $80 \times$ a gixl's lach of interest in househoid mork. Thio diotinction in expockations inevitabiy offocts the allocatlon of fomily sescurces 8 or the education of boys and gific. Irxegpective of thelw aptitudes and abilities. Various sociologlcal atualos clearly bring out the fact that if the family doos not have enough resources, even if the gixi is brighter her brother will bo sont for higher studiea and she will told thot uisimately sho hoo to mind the kitchen. In fact, what 2 not always stated in so meny worde is the culturally detemined attitude, that concervative parents cannot and should not depend upon a daughter for support.

Thls emphasis on feminino roles has an lnevitable offoct on gixis' pergonalitios cnd wontity fomation. Girlo zeceive snf oxmel education $f$ or roloc which they are expected to pexform in acult 1180 . Hany give up tholr ambition to take up career ao these are regarded ae incompotibie mith gmooth and peaceful

oxpocto greatez floribilsty of nind. capacity to adjust and subniseiveness. In sespect of salool ogites and values, girls feel that it is no use thokr committing themselves to any porticular ifeology becauco thoy bay not bo allomed to adhere to it after marrisge.

Thus the constralnte viskblo as cell as inviaible, that are placed on gixls have on effect on their personalities. some of these gixls join the werk force of the country as thito-collar vozkers, in profesoions and take up careers ilke politices. Thio lo olther beloso marriago or efter marriage when married wanen work outetio the hame they encountex problemo of hemeniedng thedt two roles. They have to evolve a pattexn in which thay can play the two rales. satisfactorliy. Among the poorer cecticns, chaze giris contribute to the running of the heuse 0 troll os to the famlly econcony, (Ancome) their education is often eacrisiced, while the boys are oncouraged to stualy. ${ }^{42}$

Both ao preparation 8 or coult roles and as a contribution to the work of the household the giris' shase is lmportent. Apart frem oconcole reosons, there is also a luxking fear that oducation moy alionato gixie from thear conventional roles and make them lees sumdeaive so family. No coubt. it is depressing to find that a foisly lazge proportion of girls are st 111 out of sehcol.

HOME AND HORK :
The relatienshly between corising capacity and status and outen omy within the famtiy for the wam depends, to a great oxtent. on the status of her eaming/activity. Since manual labour has a ler cconcnice status in our society, wamen employed 08 trage labourtes or unskilled and menial workers do not enjoy a better status, while women in high prest lge jobs may do so.

Women of the poover cections whose days axe spent on hard labour (in eaming and houservont) are extremely ovezworked and

[^5]con give littio ottontion to tro bringing up of childien. Among the middle claeses, tho 2 ot of wen who have to cope with both housevozis and empleyment outside the home is not much easier. Thlle urban lifo beinge cortain ajds and makes hougevozk coeder: ( f or Inctanco, she may not hove to fetch water and fuel (rem aistanco), tho is expected to give greator caso and attention to the chilesen ane the ir ofudies, to koep the home in a bettex ond more oteractive manney, provide mone vasied nenus ard play hostoss te guests and fatonde of the fomily mose acecuently than her countoxperte in ruxel areas. Thle cuezwoxt oxplains the persistence of the dealwe for a telsuod $14 f 080 z$ the ir daughters even anong these wozk ing wonen. For this clese of women, theze has beon conatiorablo role expanalon otince they axe celled upon to asaume many nev roles. in eddition to their tradithonel ones. The efflctency that se soquised of them in full time emplopmont ulth ife consocuent profegstonal responsdilitties. as woll as in zunning a motom home with its oxtra Eamiliol dimenoions, creato considerablo psychological otreos which make their 149 vezy difficult. Only fow such women have the inc ome as well as understand hang and sympathy exom the family which can onsuze sano rest and lelsure for thale self improvement, or onablo then to adjust the pattems of oocjal interm aceione demanded by their jobs with the demands of their home.

The change in ateltudes to women worting outsict the hame or participating in pubiic 1480 has been alow and uneven. because thoy aro related to deep-rooted prejudices about a woman's inherent aptitudes and capacitiest her proper spheze of work and manmoman relationahips. Thus, the teaching profeseion or medicine is coneldered more esepectable for women because it aces net confilet with traditional noms of fomininity. Nursing, on the other hand though not in confilet with fominine roloe. involvo contact with impuro objectes, mele potiente and doctors, and cdd hours of work and hos at 211 not aftalned the same degree of acceptability among the middle clasces, except in a for zegiens and conmunitiles. Prejudices
agoinst performing azto are; harover, breaking dom rapldiy because of the chances of high incomo assecinted with them.

The pace of chonge in these attitudes is even olaver in small touns whero it is more disticult $f$ or wonen to take up unconventional work bocause of the social ettitudes. Ao a reault of the past independence entry of women in the administ zative gezvices, prejuilces againot this cereer is breaking doun. But in enaller tome men still do not relish wozking under a waman boses. Those traditional concepta of a weman's 1 imitatiens and hez proper place were responelble for the well known episede in Uttoxpradesh when the Chlef Minister Chasan singh ${ }^{43}$ eacided that wesen officere should not be entrusted mith administrative xespensibilities. These viows aze shared by many, borh rion and women, and form a current theme in ilitezature, the maso nedta, and scelol researeh.

Society's enbivalence regauding the gainf ul empl cyment and infopenderice of woman is domenotzited in many wrys. Fior inceno is apprecinted bseatey tit ratees the standard of iiving and lescens Efnancial madone, the freedom of association and movement necded for outdcor wozk is not approved by many who continue to put a etsgma on vorking wcmen. 44 Men may come late Erem werk but oven in those regions and communities which have had a iong tradition of vicmen wosking outside the home, husbands athil do not tolorato momen ceming late fron of fice.

Most men do not went to givo up their treditionaliy superior position in the famlly and do not offer any assistance to the wives in donestic chowes. In middie ciass famalies that eannot afford domest ic help and in which the husband does not shere any woxt, the burden on the wife can becom unbearable. A change in ofdor otitituite and values is oacential gor cehieving rationalization of the zoad of the work. Very feguently
43. TImep of Indis, dated 19th July, 2970. Patriot, 18 Juy 1970.
44. Ross, Elieen: Kindu Fensly in an urban setting, 1061.
one can cmo acroos ccaplolnto that oven mon who helped mith demestie chores when abroad, do not do so after thesr raturn to the country. A fow who co are criticized and disperaged by netghbourg and relative日. A otudy 9 ecussed largely on wdale claco woxt $4 n$ when of Patne reveals that fusbands of 132 rospendento fhoght that 2 teat the wlfo's duty to casey out houcehold jobs ond to loot arter ehildien. Oniy 66 were of the epinsen thot, Bince both wore woxting. it mes the duty of the huaband to shaze cano recpensiblitity, 45 An zmprovement In tho $E$ thancios cendstion of the family often prociostates wcon hoving to toove thesw jobo in onder to perform household dutiog cetiofoceDiny.

The oituatim of monen tocced between wort and home leeds to a zole conflict. Hose woxking wowen develop a senso of gnytit and terd to pamper tho 2 ohildzen to make up for what thoy considex to bo lack of propor attention on the ir paxt. The proklem of solo confilct mendresta itself in vosious wayo particulariy theso there is a diftezence betmeon tha job status of husbands and wives. Huxbande tho have a iower status job thon the ix wives $f$ ind adjustment dificult because thay comesder the edtuation a reversal from tho nomaly where the hashand is the principal breadwinnez and onjoys oupericz authority in the Cenily. On the othoz hand 24 is also conoidered dewoening for wives of men $\ln$ high atotus occupations to take up low-paid and zelatively low etotus jobs. An idle wife attuned to the dise patterns of the huband la approcieted more. liany women who continue in emplownont ateer marriage in order to support thelr noody parents and stal ingo hovo to face tremendous mLeunsioratanding and lact of oymathy fresi the ir huobants and 4n-lave.

These problems os edjustment will vemain uniess the diotineston botwoon mon's woxik and vomen"o woxk eithin and cutstate the tand zoa to removed through the acolalization

[^6]process in the hane and the sehool. It is also necessazy to provide supportite ingtitutions in the way of creches, easy transport, labour saving covices, and changes in life style to make homemaking an easiex and lese time-consuming process. If household work and the zeazing of childzen aze zecognized as soclally and economleally productive, then sharing such responsibilities need not disgrace a man and they need not become obstacleo to a manan's ztght to play the muitipleroles required by a modezn socloty. Rocognition of a hougemife's work for purppeos of national secounting as a contribution to national savingo and etablisty of the economy vould enhance women's statue and acknoslodge coclety's debt to them rather than its paesent attitude there she has to shoulder the drudgery ond the eacrifice without any mecognition. Thus, only by gradual efforts discximination against women can be ouccesefully oradicatod.

## IV

The gap in tho porception of wemen's needs and avallable opportunities leaves them open to diserimination and exploitation which cannot be offset by latye or development programes oniy 1 an understanding of tho magnitude and intricacies of these problems ond institutional support is necessary. In a rapidiy changing and culturelly aifferentiated society, the slow process of adjustment in accial institutions and values to changing neode gives rice to certain problems and deviant bohaviour which can only be removed with structural changes in the sociomeconcmic syoten. These spectal problems include prostitution, the problems of vemen prisoners, suicides, unmarried motherg, and aged and deatitute wanen.

PROSTITUTION: The camercialization of this old profescion Ls a recent phencmenon. Tho cmphasis on chastity, child marriage, dental of viden rowazrlages, dowry, and inadeounte employment opportunitles for tumon, have always been the nejor factors centributing to the gpread of this evil. Industrinlization and urbanization have helped to transform trafficking in wemen into a highly profitable industry, and changed its character from the traditional institutions,
sanctioned by secial and zollgious customs for certain castes, into a tydespread industzy in vice. pacent studics on prose titutea prove that thile a lazgo number are cescendants of theso traditional groups, the to are many new entzanto to this profession tho are victime of coctal oppression and poverty. In the absence of adoquate ompleyment opportunitieo, fanilies in poorer and oven the midale clacses are compolled to allow proatitution of their wernen. Dives of bonded and other agricultural labourezo take up (and ane somet imes forced to) this oceupation to froe theit fomilites from indebtedness, In certain azeas gixis are onccuzoged to practise this profession to eam their aomica. Recent edditions to thie group are $f$ rom middlo cloes gamilies dedvon by economic neceselty and in o fey caeos by their deaivo to keop up an appearance of affluonce. Even oducated womon are found in their ranks because of difficultios in obtaining other types of employment.
thile thero lo no doubt of the historicol or teaditional origin of this profoosion in India, it zopzesents in our vien tho exploitation of the poos by the rich and diserimination of vomen by men. If women ave to become equals of men in soclety, soclety must onoure, econamic. soclal and peychological security $\frac{\mathrm{c}}{\mathrm{s}}$ them and protect them fram this worst form of exploitation, discrimination and inequality. The growing incidence of prostitution in metsopolitan cities and urban arees indicate groming demand on tho other. The increasing commercialization has resulted in the emergence of a host of intemediartes end all lod treders tho profit from this traffic. Lure of the high profits 8 rcm this trade has encouraged the oxploitation and seduction ch tamon from tribal communtios, and even other tectione of the populetion tho never practised this profesaion.

The Suppresolon of Imoral Traffic in tomen and Garls Act, 1956. aimod to supprese thiso ccamorcialization and did not ottompt to pencilse individual prostitutes or prostitution itself: The oniy case whoze on individual prostitute can be punished is when the carrios on hor trade in the near vicinity of public places or places of zeligious worship. According to
senior police officialio, this lacuno and the necesolty of heving tyomen witnosses during 0 raid have sevexely restricted their povers to suppress this traffic. Social vorkers and police officers agree that tho punistanents imposed under the Act are most inadoquate. the undorstend that amondments of the lau are under censtoxations. Also better preventive and rehabilltation masuros in the cay. of hames for abandoned ond illegitimate children, opeciol counseliing serviceo for women in moral and sce 4 al danger and atoncmic rohablilitation of women rescued grom thio tredo should be provided.

TOMEN IN PRISCNS : tho condition of wemen priscners hae not recelved adeguate attentson since they cenotitute a small eogent of the total population ( 4.3 percent of convicts and 3.2 percent of undertriale). About 72 percent of the femele convicts aze botreen 21 and 10 yeors of age and around 10 percent ore botween 16 and 20 . About 12 percent are illiterate, 15 pexcent axo unmerried, and 12 percent are widors. A large majority are mothore. It hao been found the $i x$ crimes are mainly asused ty poverty or holpleseness in certain sccial natters. Most of then are beginners in crime, for whom prison 14fe lo oxtremoly unhealtiy. The law comission has recomended that convicts on ohort-tem sentences ahould not be sent to prisen. In some prisenc, lunatics - both criminale and noneximinals - aro houced with vesen prismers. This dangerous practice will prevent both referm or rehablistation of the convicts and tho treatment of the insane. Another problem, is that nost vomon prisoners are sent acray from their place of residence beceuce of accennodation difficulties in prisons. Their laolation 8 rom the fanily increases difficulties of rehabliftation and readjustmont to family life after release. Thus seen, problemo of women prisoners deserve special attention, particularly with regare to thois rehabilitation and education, and care of their children. So, women's voluntary organizations could do a great doal in arranging uceful educational and reczeational wosk pregrammo 80 ct tanen in prifons.
surcides : suicide to o reaction to probiems that apparently
cannot bo colved in ony other way - a final reeponce thich a human being matsos to imer enotional diatzesen. Cultural pattems, sociomeconente cendetsicno and group activieies act ao inhlbiting ox onccuraging sactose for aulctiog. In Indin the earliost inotitutionalized $\$ \mathrm{om}$ of suicide for women was tati, which aroce out of a acesal system that degredied widowe. It toe legally banned in tho 192 h century.

The ovarall incldenco of outcido by veron vae seported to te highor than that of ren in 1966 and 1969. In 1970, Al. 4 pereent of those tho cemsthted suicide weme wonen. The Highest incidence of sutctio omeng tromen had been found in the age group 25 to 34 , follerad by the 34 to 54 ege group. The causes of cuscides have generelity beon found to be despair cever dreadful dsceasoc, crozrelo usth parent-in-low, and questele wath maxied partnose. thile theme has beon no national survey of the causoo of oulcidee, the incseesing incicionce of fomie sulcides in Gujazat resulted in the appointment of on enquixy semmittee, which $f$ cund that the number of wonon comatting euscedo wac laxger than mon then the causeo vere physical, montal, ecelad and demeatic. thlle the proportion of men was highor then the eause tras economic. About 62 percent of varon tho conmitted suicide were illiterate ond the large mojority vere nazriod. The Enquixy Committee emphasized child marriago, lects of inectom in the choice of partners, and joint fanily roloticnship as the major causes of femalo sificide. Tro ouriler euzveys of suicides (Bombay state in 1584-37), and squrashtre 2582-65) had also found the wate of fomble suicide to bo higher in costain districts of Gujorat.

In our viets the inczeacing burden of econemic insecurity and the breakecm of remaly econcay in the absence of social security and adoguate amplcymont opportunitles explain the recent cabes of vomen cemmitting suicide al ong with their chardren. Sufcetea thes repasent a serious malaise in acciol organization thich noy inczeace is life become horoher with Increasing poverty and desticuetion.

UNBARIED LOTUERS ORE the causes of a high sulcide zate found by auictdo Enquiry Conmittee was illegitimate
pregnancies. Betoxe the parsing of the Medical Temnination of Pregnancy Act. 1971 , umazried mothers had either to risk theix live through criminal abortions or become deatitutes ox prostitutes. While oome illogitimate pregnancies axe caused by zape, most axe due to unheppy or maladjugted family 12fes breten heares, es saxual Lenoxance. These ase scme womon whose lives have been carpletely mrecked by the refusal of the family to accept oz acaist them in any manner. In ono case the father had ordewed the girl's death and her ogcape to a wrmen's home was exsenged by a plliage sehool tecthes. The number of euch herses are moet inadequate. nox 020 they knom to most peopte.

Since this problem ts already on the increaso with growing urbenization and tho diakntogattion of traditional soctal noms. It requires much greater attoncton than it has recelved so far Erom efticial agenciss and Voluntary Telfare Organtzotens. It is fmportent to collect intomation. prevido counoeliling and asolatance to these women te rehabliltate them in their fomilios.

AGED TOAEN Tradttional kndian society had enoured the cazo of aged pergons through the joint family. But Assintegration of the pattem of gandiy organization and values have left a lazge numbos aged wonen aconcmically helpless. Many euch women aze 2 ound in deatitute homes because no other houeo were avellable for them. They axe seldom visited by the family.

Though efev stato Govemmente azo operating sehemes for old age penstunes zaports andicate that the amounta aze vexy meagre and meach vexy sew personc. Inlitoxacy and helplessness of the zaciptenta azt equietted by intemediazies who change commisolonn for help in obtaining the pension. Greater caze and atterticn to this prohion by otate and valutary agencies Ls necessary, bocguse aged wenon axe being increasingly megezed as encunbranceo by thesw amilies in the changing malsen.

DESTITUTE COHEN : The number of destitute momen hes been Increasing in recont yeare bocause of poverty, loss of amploym mont and bxeakdam of the family. Nany of the destitute momen are widows or deserted vives who awell the ranks of begrare or are oxploited for immoral traffic to support themselves and their childzon. Thegovernment's ostimate that about 100,000 wonen in the agemgroup $20-44$ become destitute every year Sallo short of zeality. Inotztutionalized services for them are highiy inadoquate, in both numbers and types of sexvices provided for rehobilitation.

The revien indicates that ocelety has falled to frame new nosms and ingtitutione to onoble vomen to fule ill the multiple roles axpoctod of than in India today. The majority do not enjoy the rights and the opportunities guaranteed by the Constitution. Increasing domy and other phenomena, which Lower woman's gtatus fuxther, indicate a regression from the noxms developed during froedom Lovement. The content analysis of periodicals in regional languages revealed that concem for women and thok problems has guffered a decilne in the past two decades. The now sectal laws have remalned unknown to the large masses of wonen.

Thile seclal attitudes and inotitutions cannot be changed overnight, rapidiy, this proceso can be accelerated by deliberato and planned effoxto. Fesponoiblisty for this accoleration must be shared by the state, tho comminity, and all who believe in the equality of women. All ohould be urged to mobllize pubile opinion end otrengthen social offorts against cppressive inctitutions 1ike polygany, downy. child maxriage, ostentat ious expenditure on vecidings and to mount a campaign to increase women's avereness of thoir legal rights. The moss media, have contributed iltile to changing attituos in the needed direction, or in conveying basic kncwlodge to momen about their righta and respensibilities. So they ahould be activised for this purpoee. Films and edvortising should ot op dogreding the mage of women by using them as sex oymbols, and contributing to increase in cer crimes and aeviant behaviour that threaten womon's status and also keop pespotuating discrimination ageingt

## CHAPTER-III. <br> ECONCAIC AND DEMOGRAPHIC DLIGNSION

Ao oarly as 1914, in her proscco so a book on population, Annic Bosent dxot pointed otsention to the ofatictice on ilistoracy, ehild wiow and the terrible ceath coll of women botween 15 and $30{ }^{2}$. In epste of the progrese nado since the boolt wes publiohed 68 yoaze ago, tho leoues ralood by Annie Besant 11te oaxly mazslego, the high mortality sare of momen and mascive ilisteracy and low rates of participation in the labour force indicato thedr low status in society. Thile some impzovenonco havo occurrod in oome of these fielde. all avilable ovidonce gooe to show that discrimination ageinst womon resulting in incquality of ototco between mon and women still porsisto.

1. FEMALE MORTALITX AND THE DECL NNENE SEX BATIO :

Gnile dofinito improvemone hes scten place in the expectacion of 1iso, thexe is a distinct difforential botween the oexes. According to the ceneus, in 1921-31, the expectation of 148 f for both males and fonaleo vos 20 years. By 1961-71 the expectation of 1.18 for males had fiproved to 47.1 yeors while that for females was 45.6 years only (See TABLE 1). That is worbe, the gap betwoen the wolo ond female expcctations of $14 f e$ has actually boen incroasing in the last five decades. Thio agoin is a distroseing phonomonon. then we consider the orpectation of 118e at difforent ageo ecr the pexiod 1931-61 (8or thich published figures are avallole) we gind that at all agos below 40, sho expectation of 2 se is lower for qemales. (Sco TABLE 2). Infant mortality rate io considerabiy higher For feales in the tate of Gujarat, Maharashtre, Punjab. Aajasthan and Uttaxpradosh in rural aroos. According to Sample Rogistration Systen (SRS) data estimates for rural areas of 12 atates of India $c o$ a thole, the infant mortality rate for fomale was 140 por 1000 divo births ccaporod to 130 for males

1. L. Gubarcya Kconath, Connue of inota - An Analysis and Cetelciem. Theosophical publishing Houeo liadras. 1914. (foreward by Annio Boasant.
(Soe TABLE 3). thile the neomatal mortality rate, according to SRS data of 1969 was 74 per 100080 s nales and 76 for females thith only slight disforence, the posit noomatal mortality rate showod a wider gap boing 59808 maleo anas 72 for $f$ enales. In tho age group 0-4, th2lo the male deoth sato in ruxal India is 50 per thousand, thof 80 s 8 emal os is 70 por thousand. In the ege group 5-14 the dooth ratoo are 4.5 por thousand males as compared to 5.3 lor fanalos. In tho $\mathbf{1 5 - 3 4}$ age group the fenale death rate io consiotently higher then thet of males. The overall position to that, in rural India in 1969, there were 18 deathe per thous and for males and 20 deaths per thousand fox females (See TABLE 4)

TABLE 2 :
Expectation of Lifo at B1ztin,1921-71.

| Docade | Male | Fcmole |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $1921-31$ | 26.9 | 26.6 |
| $1931-41$ | 32.1 | 31.4 |
| $1941-51$ | 32.4 | 31.7 |
| $1951-61$ | 42.9 | 40.6 |
| $1961-71$ | 47.1 | 45.6 |

> Source : Tpyarde Eguality : Rgport os the Committee on the otatus of yomen Govosment of India, Dec. 2974. p. 16.

## TABLE 2 :

Expectation of Lise ot difforent egco for males and females, India, $1951-60$.

| Age | Masos | Fenales |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| At bixth | 41.99 | 40.59 |
| 1 | 48.42 | 46.02 |
| 2 | 48.92 | 46.75 |
| 3 | 49.11 | 47.12 |
| 4 | 49.03 | 47.19 |
| 5 | 40.72 | 47.02 |
| 10 | 45.21 | 43.78 |
| 19 | 40.99 | 39.61 |
| 20 | 36.99 | 35.63 |
| 25 | 32.98 | 31.60 |
| 30 | 29.03 | 27.86 |
| 35 | 25.33 | 24.89 |
| 40 | 22.07 | 22.37 |
| 49 | 19.15 | 19.91 |
| 50 | 16.45 | 17.46 |
| 60 | 11.77 | 12.98 |
| 70 | 6.07 | 9.28 |

Source Same as in the previous table. p. 17.

TABLE 3 :

Infant noztallty ratoo for olceced stateo, Sarple Regiatration Syeten (SRS) 1969.

| State | Ruras |  | Uxban |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Males | Femaloe | Males | Females |
| Andhra Pradesh | 131.7 | 126.0 | - | - |
| Assata | 154.2 | 204.4 | 110.7 | 92.4 |
| Gujarat | 153.2 | 277.0 | - | - |
| Haryana | 62.9 | 76.1 | - | - |
| Jamma and Kabhmix | 106.3 | 98.9 | 79.2 | 40.5 |
| Kerala | 64.8 | 48.5 | - | - |
| Maharaohtra | 101.0 | 11.3 .4 | - | - |
| dybore | 114.5 | 104.4 | 60.1 | 54.4 |
| Punjab | 80.9 | 115.9 | 70.3 | 86.7 |
| Rajasthan | 167,6 | 170.2 | 97.0 | 84.2 |
| Tomit Nadu | 115.0 | 109.8 | - | - |
| Uttar Pradoah | 153.9 | 205.9 | 119.0 | 99.7 |
| Eefinater fox all the 12 States | 132.3 | 148.1 | - | - |

Source : Meosures of fertility and mortality in India. Vital Statistice Divieion, office of the Registrar General, SAS Analytical serles 2. 1979. in Towards Equality $:$ op. c2t. . p. 10.

TABLE $4:$
Age specific death rates, rural India,1969.


## THE DECL MNIKG SEX RATIO:

Tho declino in the fox ratio over since 1901 is a disturbing phenomenon in the context of persistent discrimination ageinst wemen and their coneequent low ofotus in the Indian oociety. thile the femole population of India has increabed from 127 millione in 1901 to 264 mil2tono in 2971, the number of 8 enalos pez thouocnd naieo, hao Deen declining oteadily.

In 1901, there were 972 fomaleo for ovory 1000 malea, while in 1971, the ratio hos docilned to 930 feades pex thourand malos. (Soo TABLE 5). Looking at the sox ratio by age groups, it ie Found to bo oven lower than the sational avorage for all ages in the age 10m19 ago group and again in 40-59 age group. (Sea TABLE 6). Among all the states or India, Kerala is the only otate where the semoles outnuaber malos in all the decades from 1921. In Oxiosa and Tamil Nadu tise trend persieted tL1 1961 but tho zatio nas becke adverse olnce then. The richest otate in India, tho punjeb, has the dubious diatinction of hoving the dowost sex ratio (374). The other stotes with a sex ratio lower than the nationel averago are Janmu and kaohmix (882) Uttar Pradesh (883), Nest Bengal (892). Acow (901), and Rajasthan (929) for this (500 TABLE 7).

TABLE 5 :
Growth of female population in India, 1901-71 (in mililiona).

| Yoas | Total populatson | Hole population | fenale population | $\begin{aligned} & \text { femal per per } \\ & \text { looo males } \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1902 | 239 | 121 | 117 | 972 |
| 2911 | 252 | 120 | 124 | 964 |
| 1921 | 251 | 120 | 123 | 955 |
| 1931 | 279 | 143 | 136 | 950 |
| 1941 | 319 | 164 | 155 | 945 |
| 1951 | 361 | 180 | 175 | 946 |
| 1964 | 439 | 226 | 213 | 941 |
| 1971 | 548 | 284 | 264 | 930 |

Source i Samo as in teble No. 1, p. 10.

TABLE $6:$
Sex ratio by age groupe, India, $197{ }^{3}$, females per 1000 males.

| Age groups | Total | Rural | Urban |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| All ages | 931 | 951 | 857 |
| O-4 | 969 | 972 | 933 |
| 5m9 | 935 | 935 | 931 |
| 10-14 | 887 | 885 | 895 |
| 15-19 | 883 | 896 | 839 |
| 20-24 | 1,008 | 1,074 | 830 |
| 25-29 | 1,027 | 1,078 | 863 |
| 30.34 | 990 | 1,045 | 811 |
| 35-39 | 916 | 949 | 802 |
| 40-44 | 082 | 922 | 737 |
| 45-49 | 839 | 876 | 703 |
| 50.54 | 848 | 868 | 761 |
| 55-59 | 867 | 682 | 801 |
| 60m64 | 923 | 926 | 908 |
| 65-69 | 916 | 921 | 895 |
| 70. | 961 | 957 | 978 |
| Age not stated | 2,050 | 1,068 | 972 |

Source : Ibid.: p. 17.
3. IIgures aro provicional. Estimated 8 rom 1 percent sample ciata.

TABLE 7
Sex ratio in states, $1921-71$, females per 1000 males.

| State | 1921 | 1931 | 1941 | 1951 | 1961 | 1971 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Andhra Pradosh | 993 | 987 | 980 | 986 | 982 | 977 |
| Assam | 903 | 886 | 886 | 877 | 876 | 901 |
| Bihar | 1,016 | 994 | 996 | 990 | 994 | 956 |
| Gujarat | 944 | 945 | 942 | 952 | 940 | 936 |
| Jammu and Kashmix | 870 | 065 | 869 | 873 | 878 | 882 |
| Kerala | 1,014 | 1,002 | 1,027 | 1,028 | 1,022 | 1.019 |
| Madhya Pradesh | 974 | 973 | 970 | 967 | 953 | 943 |
| Maharashtra | 950 | 947 | 949 | 941 | 936 | 932 |
| Mysore | 969 | 965 | 960 | 966 | 959 | 959 |
| Orisga | 1.089 | 1,067 | 1,033 | 1.022 | 1.001 | 989 |
| Punjab | 821 | 830 | 850 | 858 | 864 | 874 |
| Rajasthan | 896 | 907 | 906 | 921 | - 908 | 919 |
| Tamil Nedu | 1,029 | 1,027 | 1,012 | 1,007 | 992 | 979 |
| Uttar Pradesh | 909 | 904 | 907 | 910 | 909 | 883 |
| Veot Bengal | 908 | 890 | 852 | 865 | 878 | 892 |

Source : Ibid.. p. 15.
Denographers have put forward various hypothesto to explain the persistent doclining trend in the indian population (of the fomale soz ratio).
(a) highor under-enumeration of fcaclos in the Indian census
(b) the hlgher mortality rate of facmes.
(c) the marked proforence for oono and the consequent negioco of female infents.
(d) the lowor otatuo of worion and the neglect of wemon at all agos.
(o) the adverso impact of frequent and excessive childmbearing on the heal th of women.
(5) the higher incidence of certoin diseases in women.

In the absenco of adequate and rellable date, however it io not poseible to arrivo at any fizm conclusion on the causes of this declenc.

All over tho world, more boyo ere born than gitis and thus is true of India also. But in tho developed countries, more boys die then girls or in other vords, the survival rate and expectation of iffo at birth ie highor among femolos. But In India, more boye are born than gixlo but more girls die than boys and the expcetation of iffe at birth is lower for femeles.

The explanation which seens to have received general acceptance is that cue to improvement of heal th ecrvices in the last for docades tho reduction in mortality has been greater for maleo than fenales. The difforentsal improvement in hooth conditions must have contributod subsecntially to the decline in oor ratio. In other wordis highes ciortality among fenales both in infancy and in the child bocsing age resulto in the declining eor ratio. This raises the thole question of the attitudes towards feades and the role of women in Indian society which has been discussod in the earlier chapter. The fact that our atatistics provide ilitle information on this subject, only streng thene tho hypothosis " thot tho Noglect and discrimination againet woaen in India is a porsiatent phenomonon".

One point desorves mention : tho national and oven state avorages are meanincless in detcmining the actual conditions and status of toonen in the contert of the groes inequalitios and wide variaclons in oocto-economic gactors that influence vomen's lives. for a satisfactory understanding of the problem, it in necessary to identify the actual groups, by acciomeconomic etatur, or rogional or communal origin, inich contribute the
main thrust in shoping these averages. For eample, investigations of morality, molnutzition, cad other similar factors must exemine differences inthese trendo in different levels of society to ascertain their true impact. Whatever such studies may ultimately ostablish an tho complox of couses that contribute to the advoroo sex ratio in India, the mere fact of its euletenco to tho noot effectivo indicator of the persistent diserinination agasnot women resulting conocquentiy in lowox otatus of wowen in our soctoty.

## 2. LITERACY AND EDUCATION

Education has been regarded both as an end in itself and as a meanc of realizing othex deotrable ends. It dovelops tho peroonality and rotionality of individuals qualifies them to fulfill certain oconomic, political and cultural functions and thereby improves their sociomeconomic etatus. It has been recognized as a majox instrument which societiescan use to direct the process of change and development towards desized goale. It provides for vortical mobility and con thexeby help to equalize status between indsviduals coming frem different eocial btrata.

The moponent far improving wonen's statue all ovor the vorld has alwayo cmphasized oducation co the most significant instrument for changing women'o oubjugated position. The Indian cocial tofomers of the ninotoonth century also accepted thio view. Their aim, however,wes to use oclucation to make women more capable of fulfililing their traditional roles as mives and mothers and not to make them mozo officient end active unito In the procese of socio-aconomic or political development. The colonial a thorities generally oupportod thic limited view of women's education. Tho expension of celucation and health services in the twentieth contury, horovor, procipitated a need for women "teachere" and doctors and reculted in the incorporation of these two non-femमial vocations in the programes for women ${ }^{4}$ equcation.

Tho attainment of independece and the constitutional guarantee of equality introduced new dimensions with the call on
women to play mustiplo roleo in tho posisty, the economy and tho society. In the years after tho socond worid war, internotional agencies alco mphasized tho role of education as an instrument that can equip wonen to bulld the new social order. In spite of this now enphasis, howover, at'titudes to women's education in India have displayed an anbivalence between the traditional ilmitod view on the one hand and this broad new concept on the other hand and it is thlo amblvalence which has incluenced acadeaic planning, allocotion of resources and development of valuer in society, both for men and women.

## ATTETUDES TO HOAERS EDUCATION

Social aftiturios to girito educotion vary from acceptance to absolute indifferenco. According to a survey on the status of women in Indian appointed by the govt, of India only 16.8 per cent of the respondonss folt that girls should not be given any education, but 64.5 pertent oboerved that girls should not go in for higher education even if thoy aro vory intelligent. About 77.5 percont both malo and pemale supported compulsory education for ghie upto the Bet class. Educationists and acministrators vore generaily in favour of campuloion for this puspose. The acceptance of gixle calucotion was foum to be for widex in urban arees, boing tho highese anong the adadie closscs. A small group of offluent femilles still cppoce it for treditional roasons, but cthoro regard it os an cecomplishment and $n$ symbol of modernization. Among the lower nacidle class, an incroadingly, large section is now reedy to mate substential sacrifices for gixls education because of economic necd, but a very large section still findo itealf uneble to co so due to economic end social diffsculties. For the majority of the people below subsistence level, poverty is the predeninant factor that governs their attitude to gisil'o education.

A largo mojozity of gizle have to undertalse domestic choses, including lcoking after the olinkings, by tho time they reach the age of 0 yoars. A vory large numbor afo also engaged in earning for the fonily, Gisle fra the age of five wore found to be working with their porents in bidl factories and other inductriee in the unorgenised soctor for 12 hours a day
and also as helpers of their mothers in donestic borvice. Some teenagors vere aupporting entire $\mathbb{Z a n i l i e s}$ of oick and uncmployod parentc and young oiblings on their sole carnings. It should be notod chat gixle conotituse a higher proportion of the unpaid family workers throughout tho country and that is the major reason for thest exclusion fron ochoole. Other social reasons for this adverso discrininative attitude to gizla educem tion are early marricges or betrotinal though thesc are onthe decline oxcept in the acinitrediy bactward states of Binar, Oxisea. Hadhyo Pradesh, Rajesthan and Uteorpradeoh. The oocial restrictions on $g i r l s$ purouing thoir otudieo astor marilage is, however, considerably $108 s$ new. The other reacons mentioned, which otend In the way of girls' oducation, are inedequacy of facilities. particularly distance of schools; irrelevance of the content of educations and foar of tho alienation of girls from sheir environment as a result of education.

The atrongoot social support for girlo" oducation comes from ito increasing demand in tho masxicgo morlsot. About 64. 5 pci cont of the rospondents otated that ocucation helped to improve che girle" marriago prompects. Thie redationshlp Detween morriago prospocto and education, howover, oporotes in difeorent mays. Since it is considerce necosoary to rind bridegrooms with otill highor education, oducation of girls contributes to an increase of dowry, and the double expenditure acts as a deterrent to girls education. Many parento said ehot this was the reason for their withdrawing their girle fren schools aftor the primary stage.

One of tho dimal foatureo revealed by the 1971 census 10 the extrenely low 11 bezecy zoto. It tos 18.7 for femoles, 39.5 for males and 29.5 porcont for tho total population. The highest 1iteracy rate for feados, 37.4 was in the age group 10 m .4 , while the highest 11 texacy roto for noles, 63 percent was in the agegroup 15-19. Thio ohous the higher incidence of 1 iteracy emonget the maleo and fenalec of the younger generation (See TABLE B). However a censitive index of iftoracy so the fenale ilteracy in rural arcas. The rural female ilteracy rate in India is only 13.2 percent whilo the urban female 11 toracy rate 1842.3 porcent.

Korala has the nighest 11 teracy rato both in rural and urban areas while Rajesthan hos the loweot 18 teracy rate both in urban and rural areas. The pooittion 80 equally appelising in BIhar, Madhya Pradeon and Uttar Pradesh. (See TABLE 9). A dotailed analysio based on the diatrict data reveals that out of the 352 districto in india, in 83 districto the female interacy rate in rural area is $1 e 8 s$ than 5 percent and there are another 113 districte where the female 11 teracy rate is between 5 and 100 percent. $O \&$ tho 02 districte belonging to the first category, 64 belong to tho otates of Utter Pradesh. Rajothan, Bihar and Machya Pradosh. Or the 113 districts bolonging to the iater catogory, Uttas Pradesh, Bihar, Madhya Pradesh and Andhre Pradoeh account for 73 districte. ${ }^{4}$

TABLE $8:$
Literecy rates by agengroups, India, 1971.

| Agomgroups | Lales | Fonal es | Total |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $5-9$ | 26.7 | 18.5 | 22.8 |
| $10-14$ | 60.3 | 37.4 | 49.7 |
| $15-19$ | 63.0 | 36.9 | 50.8 |
| $20-24$ | 59.8 | 27.9 | 43.8 |
| $25-34$ | 49.3 | 10.8 | 33.9 |
| $34+$ | 39.0 | 10.4 | 24.5 |
| Total |  | 18.7 | 29.5 |

Source: Ibid.: P. 31
4. O.P. Shema Regional. Nov. 1971 in Iowards Equality : Report of the comiltee on the etatus of vomen. Government of India, Dec. 1974.

TABLE $9:$
Femalo iftoracy sates in rural and urban areas. 1971.

| States | Rural | Uxban | Totel |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| All India | 13.2 | 42.3 | 18.7 |
| Andhra Pradeen | 10.9 | 36.3 | 15.8 |
| A8sam | 16.5 | 90.9 | 19.3 |
| Bihar | 6.4 | 31.9 | 8.7 |
| Gujarat | 17.2 | 44.8 | 24.8 |
| Haryane | 9.2 | 41.5 | 14.9 |
| Himachal Pradeoh | 18.2 | 52.2 | 20.2 |
| Jammu and Kashmir | 5.0 | 28.4 | 9.3 |
| Kerala | 53.1 | 00.6 | 54.3 |
| Madnya Pradeoh | 6.2 | 37.0 | 10.9 |
| Liaharashtra | 27.6 | 47.3 | 26.4 |
| Lianipux | 16.4 | 40.4 | 19.5 |
| Moghal aya | 28.9 | 99.7 | 24.6 |
| Kamatata | 14.5 | 41.6 | 21.0 |
| Nagaland | 16.4 | 49.5 | 18.7 |
| Ofisea | 12.1 | 36.1 | 13.9 |
| Punjab | 19.1 | 45.4 | 25.9 |
| Rojesthen | 4.0 | 29.7 | 8.5 |
| Tam 21 Nadu | 29.0 | 45.4 | 26.9 |
| Tripura | 17.3 | 95.0 | 21.2 |
| Uttarpradeoh | 7.0 | 34.4 | 10.7 |
| Vest Bengal | 15.0 | 47.8 | 22.4 |

Source: Sano ca in tablo No. 1. p. 31.

Among the total fenale 21 terates, 40 percent have no oducational level (they are really ocal-literates), 7.8 percent are matriculates while only 1.4 percent are graduates and above. The great najority of Indsan women aro illiterate or semi 1iterate and only an insignificent szaction of ie educated. The imege of the Indian womon created by a fow women holding high poaitions or acadenic quallifications io only that of a small elite group and doos not, in any way zosloct the actual position. (See table 10).

$$
\text { TABLE } 10
$$

Dietribution of literatos by educational 1 evel, 1971.

| Educational Lovol | Total | Males | Females |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Total ilterates | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| Literates without oducational lovels | 36.9 | 35.4 | 40.3 |
| Litorates with oducational levele | 63.1 | 64.6 | 59.7 |
| Primay | 31.5 | 30.5 | 34.2 |
| middie | 20.0 | 18.8 | 16.0 |
| Matriculation or Higher Secondary | 11.0 | 12.3 | 7.8 |
| Non-tech, diplona ox certificate not equal to degree | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.1 |
| Technicol diplama not equal to degree | 0.3 | 0.3 | 0.2 |
| Graduates and above | 2.2 | 2.6 | 1.4 |

Source: Same as in Table No. 1 p. 31.

## 3. HOYEN AT HCRK ANP ACCELERATEO DECLINE IN HOMEN:S EMPLOMKIT:

Any approlsal of women's ocononic roles and their opportunities for participation in economic activities cannot be done in loolation of the soclety's otage of development, the socio-cultural attitudes towards women's role in the family and

In the wider soclety, and the social lacology concerning becic componente of ofatue. At certain a \&agos of dovolopment, cepacity for work may provide the highest clatm to statue. But when society becones inegolitarian, leisuro may eubstitute mork os the indicatos of atatus.

The debato rogarding womon' o occnomic role and the need for qquality of rights and opportunsesoo for oconomic participotion contres round threo argumentot
(1) That womon' o oconomic aubjugatson ox dependenco leads to oxploitation and io a donsal of socias justico and human $\backslash x i g h t o$. Both Karl Maxx and thehatna Gandhi opposed the rigid diotinction betwoen men's and woon'o soles fram this otand point.
(2) Thot the devolopment of a soctoty requires full particifoction, and opportunities for full development of the potentialithes of women. This 18 the Kaynose of the U.N. Declaration on tho Eilmination of Diocrinination agoinat vomen.
(3) That modern exende in demogrcphic and oocial changes, e.g. rioing ege of moxricye, zioing costo, cnd standards of living and calle for grootor pasticipation in cecielon-making are introducing major changos in wracn' a roles and responsibilities. A cocial ceflois rould zeault if women ore unable to meet these chambenges boceuso of soedal hendicepo.

The opposition to increasing wean's economic activities springs from (1) the conoexvative viow that women's role must be confined uithin rigid dopined limite (patterns of this divieion of labour botween gexes have varled, not oniy between but even within oocietion) and (2) tho fear thot chronic unemployment may result if vomon ontor tur: dabour martot on a large scele. This rosul to in theorics of vomen' e narginal role in the economy. The theory 10, howovor, inapplicable to cefarian socleties where the samlly is the undt of production, and non, and women and childisen, all participate in tho production process. Transition from traditional egsicustural and household industry to modern organised industry and services, and from surd to urban areas, destroys the traditional division of labour, and cusetitutes the competitive
rolationohip botweon individualo as undto of labour for the complenentary ono of the 8 cesiy. Tcchnological changes in production mothods call for nory obllis. thomen, hafdicapped by lack of opporiunitioo to acquire thooe now skills, find themoelves unwanted by the now oconony.

This is the aituation that tho large masees of Indian women face today. Anong cultivatore, the artieans and those performing menial services in the traditional village economy, momen played a distinctivo and accepted role in both production and marketing, and continue to do so therever the traditional oconomic fozme provast, partsculazly wang marginal and 1 andless, agricultusioto. moot ochoduled cooteo chd tribal conmunitiea, end traditional incuotrioo and crax to 14 to woaving, basketmaking, and food procoselng (by hami). Though there aro renional variations in tho nozme govorning weion's work, a troditional upper closs nozm - that of excluding traen from labour outside the fenily - 8 till zcaasno a status aycbol, and $2 s$ often enulated by many who want to enhance thoir occiol etatus.

The 80rceo thisch have moot as 8ceted and accelerated the 'Docilning solo of tronen in tho Indicn oconomy' are t the general deciline of handiczasto; increasling precosure of population on agriculturol incsocoo of poverty in tho rural sector sesulting in migration, devalopment of nodorn inluetry with fts increasing technological advancet. the sproad os oducacion and tho increasing cost of living porticularly in usion osees. Among the different factore responofble 80 the economic dependence of the female meabers in Indicn frakises, the inotisutional barriers are the most important of the cconconic beckuardness is due to individual lapses it can be repodied by moulding the pattern of motivations. The institutional barriers on the other hand, generate a self perpetuating process, thich makes it asfficult to introduce changes Economic otatus of toaen is thus a geod indicator of the oxtent of diecrimination cefenst wonen in ocesoty.

A nocro onolyoso rovecio that wraen's oconomic participo tson hos been docianing oince 1921, bceth in percentege of worters to tal senalo population and in chois percentage to the total labour rosco. thiso tho total number of women workers decilined

Grom 41.8 militon in 1911 to 31.2 m $23140 n$ in 1971, thelt porcontage in tho total labour force chelinod fron 34.44 per cont in 1911 to 17.35 percont in 1971. The percontage of wofmon workero to the total fanalo population declined from 33.73 per cent in 1912 to 11.00 in 1971. (Seo TABLE 11).

According to 1971 censusp there were 31.2 million women workers in India, out of which 28 million were in rural areas and 3 millions in $u_{j}^{\text {,sban aroas. In zural areas the great majority }}$ of wonen wortiero nemody 07 porcent woso engeged in agriculture and less than 2 pexcont wexe engryod in mandiacturing induatrieo; fothor than houechold industries. In cho urban areos, the service occtor claimed tho losgent pozcentago of women workera, nemiely
 manufatturing industadeo other thon howshold industries accounted for about 13 porcent of fenale workforce (See TABLE 12)

TABLE $12:$
Trend in Distribution of Nomen liorkers, 1911-71 (in thous ansi).

| Year | Agricul suro | Incustry | Soavico | Total | ```female vor- kers as porcentege to total renale poonhation``` | Senele woskers as\% to total 1abour |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1911 | $\begin{gathered} 30,898 \\ (73.9) \end{gathered}$ | $6 . \frac{137}{3.7)}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 4,767 \\ & (21,4) \end{aligned}$ | $\left(\begin{array}{l} 1,802 \\ (100) \end{array}\right.$ | 33.73 | 34.44 |
| 1921 | $\begin{gathered} 30.279 \\ (75.5) \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 5.409 \\ & (33.5) \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 4,407 \\ & (12.0) \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 40,095 \\ & (100) \end{aligned}$ | 33.73 | 34.02 |
| 1932 | $\begin{gathered} 27.177 \\ (72.3) \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 9,147 \\ & (13.7) \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 5,276 \\ & (14,0) \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 37,600 \\ & (200) \end{aligned}$ | 27.83 | 31.17 |
| 1951* | $\begin{gathered} 31,062 \\ (76.8) \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 4,554 \\ & (11,2) \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 4,923 \\ & (12.2) \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 40,539 \\ & (100) \end{aligned}$ | 23.30 | 28.98 |
| 1961 | $\begin{gathered} 47,274 \\ (79,6) \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 6,884 \\ & (21,6) \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 5,244 \\ & (8,0) \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 89,408 \\ & (100) \end{aligned}$ | 27.96 | 31. 53 |
| 1972 | $\begin{gathered} 25,050 \\ (80,1) \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 3.307 \\ & (10.5) \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 2,932 \\ & (9,4) \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & 31,298 \\ & (100) \end{aligned}$ | 11.80 | 27.35 |

1941 figuros aro onsttca es they aro boe od on 2 percent of tho population on emplo besto.

Note: figuros within bxackets denote porcenteges of women torkore. * figures do not include Jenmu and Kcohmix.

Source (1) Cenoue of India 1961 -Pepor No. 1.1961 (final population).
(2) Dnmbet Ront ne nmmintion gtatistien memnam

TADLE 12 :
Dietributson of ticmon voztrozo sneo nine induotrial cotegoxico. 1971.

| Indu cate | ustrial egorles | Tocal | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Bural } \\ & \text { to of } \\ & \text { total } \end{aligned}$ | Totaz | Urban $\%$ of total | (82gures Total | ```in thousemco Total %. of total``` |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1.6 | Cul tivasoro | 0.127 | 32.6 | 139 | 4.2 | 9.266 | 29.6 |
| $I I_{1}$ | Agrícultural labourers | 15,211 | 54.4 | 504 | 47.5 | 15.795 | 50.4 |
| $I I X$ | - Livostocts. Forestery Plantakiono orchards and allied activ ties | 725 | 2.6 | 60 | 2.0 | 783 | 2.5 |
| IV. | Mining and quasring | 91 | 0.3 | 33 | 1.0 | 124 | 0.4 |
| V. Manufactum sing, Processing e ocrvicing and sepairs |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  | a. Household I ndus txy | 999 | 3.6 | 332 | 10.0 | 2,332 | 4.3 |
|  | b. Other than Houschold Indusexy | 436 | 2.6 | 420 | 22.9 | 865 | 2.8 |
| VI. | Construction | 107 | 0.4 | 96 | 2.9 | 203 | 0.6 |
| VII. | Tride and Comerco | 262 | 2.0 | 274 | 8.2 | 596 | 1.8 |
| VIII | 1. Transpore Storege and comen nication | 39 | 0.1 | 1.7 | 3.2 | 146 | 0.5 |
| IX. | Other Services | 959 | 3.4 | 1.270 | 38.1 | 2,229 | 7.1 |
|  | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Tots } 2 \\ & \text { Forkers } \end{aligned}$ | 7.956 | 100.0 | 3,332 | 100.0 | 31,298 | 100.0 |

Source: $S$ ano as in Taje No. 1. p.32.

In rusal azoec 13 porcent of the womon were in the trortsorce whilo in usban aseco the cexporable figure wee 1200 than 7 porcent. Undsko weorom councrioo, evon in the blggent citios, the participation rato for trwon does not exceed 9 por cont. In westorn countries the service sector is 'manned' by women. Of lato, in ooverol folian citios, women are being increem singly employed in the servico sectoz but women continue to play a minor role in the urban worlforce in India. The nomb of social etatus of womon and notions of social zespectability condition the employment of cronen, especially married women in non-household industrieo and oervice sectox conservative families hove iftile hositation in allowsing vomen to work as teachers and doctors but would heastate to soc womon worting os ohop aselstants and oflice girle. Howevor. there la somo ovidence thof under the sopact of economic necoselty and tho gradual process of modernization, the attitude towards ouch work is less rigid now, at least in the uxian aroas. But it io difficust to $s$ ay if the attitudes axe changing in rural areas.

Hore then 69 pascont $0 \hat{1}$ wonen trorkers are inliterate. According to the cenous, the nonmorkors were divided into a number of categories. In the case of tomen, household duty was roconded as tho maln activity of 51 poscent of the total number of nonmyorking wemen. (See TABLE 14). In the age group 15-59 houe ehold duty wes rocorded as tho acin activity of 73.5 percent of the women in tho cge group. In tho rural areas 73 percent of the womon in tho age group 15 m9 xeported household duties as theiz main activity chile in tho urbon areas comparable figure twas 75 percont (Seo Table 15). Thus the incidence of household dutios as the main activity was a ilttle higher in the urban areas compared to rural areas.

Teble 12 indicotes the dictribution of women workers in nino industrial catcgories. It tull be seen that only 2.8 per cont of the wonen torkers aro ongeged in manufacturing industries of the modern type, there os 4.3 percont are engeged in household industry, The great majority of cemen are engaged in cultivation. Tak\&ng oll eges togothor, male workere constitute 52.5 percent of the mele population thile female workers conotitute only 11,8 percent of the total folale population.

It may be noted that oven in tho biggest citios of India. namely cities with population of over one million, the fenale participation zacoo are vory low. For example. In Greater Bombey, only 8.4 percent of the fanalo population is in the working force (See TABLE 13).

TABLE 13 :
Female Worting zorce Participation rateo in cities with poputation of over one milzton, 1974.

| $\begin{aligned} & \text { Million - plus } \\ & \text { cteses } \end{aligned}$ | No, of $f$ enelo morkexe | femalo working force participation rates. |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Hyderabad | 70,772 | 8.2 |
| Ahmedabad | 35,819 | 5.0 |
| Greater Bombay | 208,676 | 8.4 |
| Bangalore | 63.197 | 8.2 |
| Madras | 78,429 | 6.7 |
| Kanour | 20,435 | 3.7 |
| Calcutta | 137,024 | 4.7 |
| Delnt | 62,657 | 5.1 |

Source (Seno as in Tcblo No. i, p. 33.
Table 14 shows the dietribution of nonmoxking females by type of activi㐱y. 5L percont reported household duties as their main activity. This tablo does not take into account the age groupe. Table 15 gives the age-group composition and distribution by mount of women reporting household duties as their main activity. It is clear from these tables that 99 per cont of non-working wacen are in a otcte of dependence.

Nonworking womn clasoifiod by notn activity,1971. (figures inthoutando)

| in actuvity | No. of sendes | \% of total |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 11 tine studonts | 20,664 | 8.9 |
| usehold dutios | 118,404 | 52.0 |
| pondonte end infonts | 91.722 | 39.5 |
| itirod, rentiors end reons of independene lane | 477 | 0.2 |
| ggors. Vegranto otc* | 275 | 0.1 |
| matos of penal, mental d charitablo insester ons. | 37 | Nogligible |
| hoxs | 526 | 0.2 |
| Total | 232,075 | 100.0 |

TABLE 15 :
Pexcentage of wemon reporting houbehold dutses as main activity, India. 2971.

| e-group | Rural | Usioan | Total |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| -19 | 60.8 | 49.0 | 62.8 |
| -24 | 70.5 | 70.6 | 77.0 |
| -29 | 76.8 | 04.0 | 78.5 |
| -39 | 75.0 | 04.5 | 77.2 |
| -49 | 73.1 | 60.0 | 74.5 |
| -59 | 66.9 | 69.8 | 67.4 |
| $t a 1(15-19)$ | 73.2 | 75.0 | 73.5 |
|  |  |  |  |

urce (Lbid*: 2974.

## ULGBANT UCUEN

The depordent otatuo of vomen $\mathbf{d o}$ Euzther emphasized if wo conelder their proportion of intornal migration. According to one denographer, "mobility in Indio is quite considorable, About onemthird of tho total populatson was enumerated outside their place of bixth". ${ }^{5}$ A aigniaicent aspect of this mobility is the preponderance of womon ovox mon migranto, revealed by last two censuses. The rusal to rural migration otress, which accounted for more then 70 percont of the total migration was dominated by women, who constituted noarly 80 percent of the total. Tables 26 and 17 indicate tho zelative posicion of men and women to type and diotence of mdgration.

TABLE 16 :
utgratson Streame, 1971.

| Migration typo | Total | Males | Females | fenales per 1000 moles |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Rural to ruras | 70.8 | 52.7 | 78.6 | 3447 |
| Urban to rural | 5.5 | 7.6 | 4.6 | 1398 |
| Rural to urban | 13.9 | 23.4 | 9.8 | 963 |
| Uxion to uxban | 9.8 | 16.3 | 7.0 | 990 |
| Total | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 2310 |

Source : IbId* p.34, 1974

TABLE 17 :
Distence and migration, 1971.

| Magation type | Total | Males | Fenales | $\begin{aligned} & \text { femal os per } \\ & \text { 1000 malos } \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Short distance | 67.4 | 54.9 | 72.8 | 3063 |
| Modium distance | 21.5 | 26.6 | 29.4 | 1682 |
| Long distence | 21.2 | 18.5 | 7.8 | 980 |
| Total | 100 | 100 | 100 | 2310 |

## Sourcel Ibld., 1974

5. Bose Abhish, Gtudice in Indiai o Uzeanization, 1901-71, 1973: p. 142.

The fact that migrant women are nore than double the men migrants has peen expleined as "marriage migration" and " associational migration" (accomponying their migrant husbond). ${ }^{6}$ The compulsion of morxiage gonerally involves uprooting of the woman from hor natal home, a compursion seldom shared by the man. The figuros hovevor; indicate that most of the female migration. is confined uithin tho rural areas, end to short and medium distances. tomon outnumber men hoavily in ohort and medium distance migration, but are considercbly bohind in long distance moves.

Apart from the dependence reculting from marriage we may araw cortain other inforencoo from thito data (Table 18). A substantial numbor of women, oven whon thoy have to move with their husbands, need employmont to, support thenselves and theix families. The migration data indicctes that for majority of ruxal wopen, the uxiten envizonment to hostlle from the point of viev of economic opportundtics. Thio ss oubstántioted by the low proportion of migrant women tortore in large citice.
table 18:
Percent of fenalo nigrant workers to total female aigrants in asilion - plus cities. 1961.

| Cities | Percent |
| :--- | :---: |
| Greater Bombay | 10.9 |
| Calcutta | 9.7 |
| Delhs | 5.7 |
| Madros | 6.5 |
| Ahredabad | 7.0 |
| Hyderabad | 16.8 |
| Bangasore | 13.4 |
| Kanpur | 4.2 |

Source: Ibid., 1974.
A third 8actoz that nay have a bearing on \&emale nigration, particulasly short distance ones, lo tio severe under employent

[^7]of romen agricultural lobourers. Thase they are deoply rooted in village ilfo, and do not volcome noving out of the femiliax boundaries, the $l$ ow 1 evel of employment available to women agricultural labourers, drives them to seek short tem, casual caployment in noosty areas, during the non-agricultural seasone. Many ocek work in conotructionmroad building, stone brooking, mejor irrigation or $\$ 1000$ control projects etc.

A fourth rector that callo for considerablo investigation io the tmpact of bsoken mersiage, widerwhood, descrtion and ebandonment of women on migration, as wall as its obverse information in many places, tells that the number of such deserted women is increasing. The case of migrant 1 abour is specially conducive to cuch desertion. Generally it is the man who moves away, leaving the women with the famsly to support. If the woman to otill young then the options open to her are -(a) to retum to her natal fansly wisch 10 :bocoming increasingly difficult with the breals doun of the foint fankly and the rielng costs of living; (b) to continuo on hor orn, Rlobing otarvation and other coclal dangers, for herself and hor chlldrent or (c) to link up hor lifo ulth oune other man.

The secand altemative is posesble only if employment opportunities are available and the comon's employability is adequate to dupport tho whole family. Since both these oituations are absent in nost cases, a numiser of such woman have to take recourse the other methods - and most of them involve miquation.

The selationohip betwoen deetitution and migration becomes visible in all times of ocarcity, drought, fliods or other crises. The effect of chise on trmen hos seldoa been invostigated except cuxing maselve moveacnte following poliselcal cilises such as the rofugees influx during Bangladesh 1lboration struggle.

The main inforence that has to be drawn from the prepondorance of fende over male algration ls the greater degree of helplessness and insecurity that affect the status of women in this country. The data now avallable is only suggestive and callo for much more detailed investigation than has been attempted so
far. The inforences in this regard cro supported by tho relatively high proportion of widorod, divozecd or separatod women, and low proportion of wewon wortrozo and pozeons of independent moens (Table 19).

In Table 19 is given a summery picture of male-female diaparities measured as number of feneles per thousand males in regard to a numbor of denogrophic chasacteristice. The figure speak for thenoolves.

## TABLE 19 :

Malowfencle asopority in sogard to oclected denographic characteristico. Incio. 1971.

| S.No. | Particulaso. | Fcnal os per 1000 males |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1. | Total population | 930 |
| 2. | Rural | 949 |
|  | Uston | 858 |
| 3. | Literato end educated | 474 |
|  | ILIEtorato | 1,342 |
| 4. | Agemgroup |  |
|  | 0 m | 969 |
|  | 5-9 | 935 |
|  | 10-14 | 887 |
|  | 15-19 | 883 |
|  | 20-24 | 1,008 |
|  | 25-29 | 1,027 |
|  | 30-34 | 990 |
|  | 35-39 | 916 |
|  | 40-4A | 882 |
|  | 45-49 | 839 |
|  | 50-54 | 847 |
|  | 55-59 | 867 |
|  | 60-64 | 923 |
|  | 55-69 | 916 |
|  | 70 * | 960 |
| 5. | EGucation level |  |
|  | Middle | 371 |
|  | Natziculation or Higher Secondaxy | 277 |

Non-technical diplona and ..... 327certificato tochnicas
DLplama or cortiricate ..... 335
Graduato and bove ..... 246
6. Matital otatus
Total populotion ..... 931
Nevor marrted ..... 762
Married ..... 1024
widowed ..... 2772
Divorced ox sepazated ..... 1630
Unspecifiod otatuo ..... 328
7. Vorkerb
Total ..... 210
Cultivatore ..... 135
AgxLcultural labourers ..... 490
Livertack, forestry, fishery. ..... 232
hunting and plantations, orchards and allisa activety lining and quarrying ..... 155
Manur acturing; psoceseing: servicing and ropates
(a) Ilousohole indusery ..... 2.55
(b) other than housohold industzy ..... 88
Construction ..... 101
Trade and conmerce ..... 59
Transport, Storege and ..... 34 communicatson
Othor eoxvices ..... 265
Non Workere ..... 1726
8. Nonmorkers according to main activi by.
Full tims otudents ..... 480
Houschold cutics ..... 6745
Dependents and infante ..... 1084
Retised, rentiers and persons ..... 356
of independent pecne
Beggare, Vagrants etc. ..... 587
Irmatea of penal, mental and ..... 254
charitadio inatitutions
Othero ..... 190

## CATEGORIES OF TOMEY HORKERS :

It has boon folt that tho censuo categortos alono ase not really ucoful for a propos ascesment eithex of the nature and extent of meron's part \&c ipation in the econcmy or of theix problems and dicablistics. Thazefoge women mozkers ghould be classlfied into two broed categorios according to the degree of 'organization and notuzo of problems of theiz sector of orploynont, viz. tho moryonlzod and the orgenizod sectors. The difgezonco zotwen theo ewo is not 8 unctional, as betwen agriculture, fnduotzy and sozvicos. because those functions may be found in both tho soctoso. The roal difference between thom Lites in tho organizotion of productive velatione the degree of penotzation of public control and regulation, and rocognition by datameollectiny agoncies and selentific investigators. ${ }^{7}$

The oxganized sector 40 characterized by modem melations of production and lo sogulated by law that soek to protect the cecurity and porting conditlono of labour as well as by labour orgenizations that can ongage in collective baxgaining. Ihis
 os well ao that part of tho private sector which 20 regulated. The unorganizod sector, which includes agriculture as tell 08 varkous indusertoo and eervices, is characterized by tho absence of all those protectivo meosures and machinery. Inform mation about sectomeconenic condstion and vork opportunitios In this sector so also oxcecaingly scanty. The otatus of momen worters in Indio $i s$ obvious 8200 the fact that 94 per cent of them are found in tho unorganized sector leaving only 6 perm cont in the oxfonized cector - "oo economic discriminisicn agoinot rocen'.

1 TOMEN DS THE UNOREANIGED SECTOR

## Goneral

Tho gradual comerciniluation and podemization of the

[^8]oconomy and the offozts modo by govommont to meplace treditional by modem institutions of credst and marketing, to etanisise ownexghip of lond and to motntan minimum wage have by no. noans succeoded in oxganizing the preduction zelations ox in controlling the degreo of oxploitation of tho weaker soctiona. oither in agxicusture or in non agricultural occupations in this sector. Now havo thoy polved the peoblem of low productivity, poverty, themploymsht, ond undexmenpleyment. Tho impact of thio intemintuzo hoo been greater on women whoeo wages aze mifomiy locrer thon those or mon, oven within the 10wer wage etructure in thio gector. A laxge number of them oxo unpatd fanily workezo whoce contribution to the family's caminge $5 s$ not alwayo zocogntzed. Vorious eotimatea indicate that they fom 15 m 17 poreene of the malo labour force end 41-49 percent of the fomale lobour force, while zelatively more Information is avellable on agriculturel workero, there is practically no reliablo inf oxaction on non-agricultural occupations. The cenouo cloceification of workers by primary activity ignores the overlappling nature of agricultural and non-agricultural cecupatione end the seesonal and sluctuating noture of the co eccupationo.

In spite of the cisefeuitioo in estimating employment. unomploymont, and undermomploynont in this sector, the comoltteo on Unomployment sound women to be greater vietin of both unemployment and undermempl oyment. The number of unemployed wenon in auxal axooo tras otimated to be $4,5 \mathrm{milil} \mathrm{m}_{\mathrm{on}}$ as ageinet 3.2 nillion meles in 1971. Homen constitute nearly 60 percent of the ruzal and 56 percent of the total themployed In the country. Ao th2s estimete takes into account oniy persons recorded ao erooking cozt" the actual number of unomployed women thil be euch highor. since there 10 o large number tho need enploynent. but do not seek it in the absence of omployment opportunstio onfomation and training. Similaxiy, tho numbor of uncermempleyed veron becomes higher then thet of son thon the haxe of cort avosiable to them during a wook is 22 to 28 houzo mon beth ruzol and urban areas. when tho hours of moxt om loes. thoie proportion in leas than men.

The basic problome that affect women's roles and opportunities for employment in this sector epring $\$$ rom their helpless dependence, caused by lack of adequate employment opportunitios, imited okille and illiteracy, restricted mobsility, and lact of autonomous status. The occupational statua of tho wamon worker is isnked to thet of her husband or fether, particularly in sural areas. The lack of control over product tve zesources and a persiatent gap between consumption and expenditure, leading to pexpetual indebtness, deprive thon of all baxgaining power and occupat Lonal moblidty.

No reltable dota aze ovallable for ostimating the number and proportion of tuan below the poverty ine. But the hagher leval of unomployment and undermemploymont has led to conclude that their preportion is likely to be higher than that of men. Caupenonts of thls vast group are the ungkiled woxkers, landless agsicultural labourero, members of households with uneconcmic holdings, and those in traditional menial jobs. A larye number of them are ongaged in traditional vilioge and cotfage industriea. There aso reports of increasing destitution ameng weren from varicus quexters though no rellable data are avallable.

The spectal disabilitioc that characterize the zlohts and opportunitios for vomon's economic participation are moze predominant in the unerganizso sactor and will require special attention and remedial measures, oince structural changes in the econcmy which may reduce the shaze of this sector can at best be regarded as y yexy distant objoctive.

Agriculture:
According to the censue of 1971, 50.1 percent of vomen workers aso in agriculture, conotituting 87 percent of the fomale werk foxe in ruzal areas and 17.3 percent in urban areag.
(1) Deciline in Haployment Opportunities:

The systen of land relotions and labour utilization is
closely inter-connected with itho hierarchic structure of the villago comantity where otasuo is ilntod cilth land. caste and econcmic power. The census classifies agrim cultural workers into only tex cotegorios, ifnoring tho various intornodiate categorloo of beth cultivators and lebourers, viz., absenteo lond-cuneres lease holderes tenents of afferent catogosios including shanemexoppore and merginal fomezes casual, dally wago laboureres and attached workers - both ecntracted and bonded. It is difelcult to cloarly comazate these catogories becauce of a process of movement fram one to the other through changes in thotr incomp poatison, land values, rates of getum, and degreos of intebtneos. thile there is a cestain degree of upward mobility anong a very emall minordty, caused by hnproved productivity, rising lend values and ownexohip, increasing pressure of grouting familles on mall holdings, and indebtneos lecting to loss of land, makes the general pattem of chengo a domwaza one for the majorlty.

Theimpact of this peccose to visible from the shazp deciine in women cultivat oses fxom 18.3 allilions in 1951 to 9,2 millions in 2971. Thio can be attributed to increasing paupozisation leoding to lose of land, and inadequate grovith of profuctive employment opportunities on family farms leading to uftwaval of vemen from active culcivation. The anerease in the number of wonen agrim cultural labourers from 12.6 nillions in 1951 to 15.7 malisons in 1971, a shift Emc less than one-third to move than half of the total veren work force. is the greater indicator of incrosolng poveriy and decilne in the level of employment, and not of increaoing opportunities. The elirst (1980-51) and the second (1956-87) Agricultural Labour Enquiry and Rural Labous Enguiry (1964-65) and oomo intensive studies of zuxal households (1967-70) shay that the level of female unemployment $2 s$ constcierably higher than thot of males.

## (a) Vage Diseritatnation

The $i$ ory ratos of nage for the women fom labour are due to the unorgonizod noture of omployment, the ease with
which hixed labour can bo gubotituted by fandiy labour, tho seasonal nature of the demend 8 or labous, and the traditional classification of cextain jobs as the menopoly of wemen. The machineyy for wage ixxaticn, and onforcement of minimum wages $f$ ixed undex the lindmum leges Act, te not unifoms and many areas have otill not boen brought fithin the ambit of the Act. Feam labourere, particulazly women who aze handicapped by povorty, Lilitexacy, Ignorance of tho lat, and the cosual nature of employment, are not eble to employ mothods now camon to industzial labour. The wage fixing machinery in some otates mointain trage aisfexent lals between men end tomen $f$ or the somo operatiens, and prescribes $l$ ores rates for the jobstraditionally done by women. Another factor contributing to 100 wages $f 0$ wonen is the practice of isentifying a vorkday as oquivalent of 7-9 hours. Domen reporting even half an hour late because of damestic responsiblitioe axe pasd rago for half a day only.

Though its enf orcoment is inadeguate, the Min imum Vages Act hes helped to reduce wage diserimination and some state Goveznments, e.g. Bihar, have zecentiy otoppeci prescribizig different rates 80 come jobs.

## (3) Disabilitios and Exploitotion :

The deciline of villago and cottage industries and tire consequent 103 of altemative employment as well as skills, has resulted in occupational immoblility - a disability por women. The zural worke progzmmes may meet short-tem needs, but their impect io not continuous, either in maintaining a ateady level of employmont of in genarating now akills.

Homen agricultural wortors prefer to seek employment in their oun viliage or within a short diatance from home. Apert from the voluntary zeasons for this restrieted moblility which is due to scelompyehological reasons and family responsiblifitios, the decision is involuntary for many of them, because of the otatus of their huaband or sons as attached labour.

The vulnorability of a tucnan becomes still greater
then her husband is reduced to the status of benged Labour. The National Ccomission on Labcur admitted that this system grew out of acute indigence and helplessness of tribal and somi-tribal communtition in tho grip of a precaricus subsism tence econcmy, These was a cembination of moseno iox the depmession of this class litso meconcmic holdinge, tenurial insecurity, high incidence of zent, inadequacy of leans from ingtitutional ocurces, cauploe tith the problem of vide gap between conguiption end incemo. The syetem of bonded labour scmetimes lead to various 8 oxmo of explottation of mamen. Some recent studioo in the hill regiono of U. $P_{\text {e }}$ revealed a close relationship botwen the incidence of bonded laboux and traificting in womon rem guch familion.

Although 34 Io defsicule po oztablioh o cuantsf tod welaticrighlp botrioon scesal otatue and economic position in the agricultural system, the wo are indicators to show that a laxge proportion of wemen agricultural labourers are dram from the soclally depresaed commities of scheduled castes and ceheduled criboo. In 1961 . 42.9 parcent of women worters of the fomer and 21.33 pexcent of the latter were agricultural 2abouress.

Ancther problem that affects vomen's porticipation in agriculture is the introduction of medem methods of cultivation which io resulting in gradual displacewent of wonon and shrinting ef theis activitice. Inis is due to the blaged approach of agricultural extension woxters, who teach new nothods to mon only thus precipitating change which w 11 have an advezso offect on women.

The basic solution for discrimination against vomen and $40 \%$ exploitaticn of egricuttural vorkers 110 s in redistribution of land, but loglaiation for this purpose hos been grosely ineffective so far. That is worse. scme of the land ceiling laws aigezininate against women. In tho colling lato of Punjab, Liedhya Pradesh, and Kamatalue. while a major oon lo ontitled to a wit of land outaide the fandy costing, no cuen prculioton 10 made for a major
doughter, marriod or unmoxrice, side by side, agricultural labour needs to be oxgenized to mmprove ite bargaining power and to pacvent exploitation and 10 mages.

Non-Agricultural occupotione :
Excopt for oemo rough ootimatos basod on the 2961 censub, no reliable infomation to avallable regarding the volume of omploysent and chazacteristice of this amorphous group. omployed in tho unreguleted industries and services. These ridely scattered and mali estoblishments, with low capital investment, inciude tho emadesional village and cottage industrios, houcohold and manll scale industres, and unregulated services like aveapors; scavengers or domestic eervants. The industries susčer $\$$ zom poor technicues, 100 productivity and inadequacy os inctitutional cxedit. The decline of danestic and cnallmcale industries as a consequence of unequal compotition son soctory production started much earliter, but data zegarding weron's participation in household inductrias aro avaliablo miy for the 1961 and 1972 cene cubes. During this decado the number of wemen in household Induetry deci inod $f$ rom 4.6 mililions to 1.3 m 1 Litiong . In the absonce of any xelibale data obout employment in other smallscole entexprise and unoxyanseed serviceo, estimate of the nurber of wonon engaged in thio sector is only deductive. Out of 31 mililion tyomen retumed on workers by the 1972 censub, 25 millions weze in agriculturo and about two militions in the oxgonizod cector. The zemaining four millitone were in nonmagricultural cecupetiono in the unorgonized sector and suffered P roin ingecurity of caployment, leck of standaxd min imum wageo, excesaive hcurs of work, and absence of any welfare amenitice. Their holplessness stems from their lack of organization and falluze of the public reguiatory sexvices to protect them. The wanen who work at heme $90 r$ various induatries ave even nore vulnerable to vericus forms of discrimination and explodtation. The minimum wages formulated 8 or cextein schoduled employments in these indust rles remaing unenf ozcect. Recont attempts by government to reguleto working conditicno in this coctor through the Contract Labour (fogulatson ond Abolition) Act, 1970, or the

BLdi and Cigaretto (cenditiono of employment) Act, 2966. and the varicus state Acto to regulate conditions of omployment in shops and camextial establishmente, can only bo effective uith otrong labour oxganisations and a vigliant enfoxcoment mochlnexy.

The dieabilisies of weren in these Induatrioo aro manifoot in the 414 iteracy, helplese dopendence on interned tarios to obtain amployment and ignorance of agenclos or law which can give them protection and a Pals deal. The vorloty in the pattem of oxganization of the induatrios (which sango Irem trort thops to individuals working in their honos with ahort duration of omployment and a high wate of fumover) present difficuitios in organizing or oven idont trying the different types of labour. Their cubaletence lovel of iliving and indebtedness to the employers or contractors make them vulnerable to all 80 ms of alecximinntion and axploitation.

In the abcence of any erysemetic or comprehensive study, only an analyats of the apocial problems of the wege-pata and self-mployed wonen in this sector through a few illustrations 20 given in the parsgraph that follow

## (1) Construction Znurucry

The conseruction andustay which employs a large number of wonon as contract labour provides a typical illustration of these workeze, mostiy employed as unskilled manual lebour. Two otudias initlated by the dational committee on the status of wonen in Indio (2974) in Bihar and Deihi reported woge diecrimination, deterred poynont, unexplainea fines and deductione gonexsily wade by the centractors or the eubcontractors es mell as a high degroe of indebteciness of the vorkers to these persons. The remen axe mostly drawn $f$ rom tho rural poor ond their eamings conotitute the major share of the families" income, Rteazly 80 percent of the eample were young wemen belce 35 the brgan their woxking 1250 oo wage labourere casly in chllahoed, and 98 percent wero illiterate. twot of them eere married in childhood. Infont
mortality is vexy high and in absance of matesnity relief or minimal healeh facilitioo, coupled with continuoue nalnutrition, the $12 f 0$ expoctancy of theoe wosters remains 100 . The study has diecovered thot, inspite of cemmitments made by the coneractors 80 government regarding fair wages, housing and oantiary sexviceo as vell as walfare sacilitios Like creches, istilo atteup 40 mado to provide these. Goveanment, which insiatod on these conditions in the contract, hea not also provided any enforcing agency.

## (2) Bids Induotzy :

The bedd industey 10 noforlous aneng the most sweated industizies in tho country. Tho committee ${ }^{8}$ was appalled by the conditions of women and children working both in workohope and in their howes. Thels wages are frequently cut through various devices, thato welceming the judgement of the supreme Court (in 1974) making the provioions of the Blai and Cigarette Act ${ }^{9}$ and peoviaion of matemity relief applicable to the hame workers theze io a feeling that a enecial machinexy has to bo ceoted 80 tho purpose bocause, without it, it adil to inposodble to implement this decioion effectivoly.

## (3) The Chikan Industzy:

About 97 percent of thooc woxkers axe women and they include contrect voxkors ( $\mathbf{5} .0$ percent). celf-erapl cyed cum contract workers ( 3.4 porcont), and a handful of direct eeployees ( 0.5 percont), naliniy $412 t e r a t e ~ M u s l i m m o n e n, ~$ whoso soclusion provides a moneun $f 0 r$ their dependence on intermed laries. The mojority of these workere live below the poverty 1inc. A large mumbor axe widowed or deserted women supporting the is zamilies, The intemed laries
8. Torande Equality : Report of the commattee on the

9. The Bidi and Cigarette (ccradition of Employment Act) 1966. preceribes o moxtiny day of 9 hours and 48 hours - veek:
who control both production and maxteting are traditional moneymenders. The wholesaleret maxgin of profits ranges between 60 and 70 percent. The difference between wages paid by govemmont agenctoo and those by whosalexs" ranges $f$ rom 20 to 30 pexcent. The women interviewed by the comittee on the status of women (1974) complained of Sequent cuts in their wageo, not only by the oxdinamy intermediaxies, but evon ly cooperative and veiuntary organizations which masceted thoir products. Their desire to become self eungloyod in ceseated by lack of capital. education and inaccessibil ity of the maxket which is nosy highly commerchalized. ${ }^{10}$
(4) Soliteraployment :

The comexclalization of production and mazeting and the rise of intermediartes hove caused herdshipa to a large number of wenon tho were celf-employed oarlier either as producers or og retallers. The rapid incsoase in unemployment has recontly led to enyphesis on the need to promote selfompl oyment and goveznnent lo providing assistance through training and crodit sacilition. Solfmemployment is successf ui only whexe waron axe in a posteton to mazet the ir own products as in Manipur these this is institutionalized through the wamen's maxiet. Whenever they get depencent on intermediarles for this purpoce, thetr zetuzno are very meagre. The efforts of velfam oxgantzationo to cevolop selizemployment in the production of processed P ood, handicrafte, gaments, etc.e frequentiy qasl thraigh lact of control over the maxteting syston. Handicepped by 11ilteracy, lack of rescurces and Ignoxance of modern maxketing methode and technicues of sales promotion, wemon'o offorto ot selfersploynont cannot produce good results. Credit ogenctes 1ike banks often diseriminate againet wonen as they are constdered poor zisks. A programe

[^9]for generating colf-amploymont among wemen has to bo based on an integrated netmort of training, production, and mazketing ond ohould be dosigned in relation to local resources and maxketing potential. The pzesent programmee tond to diaplay an urban blas and cannot meet the employnent needs of the lazgo mesces of fuxin in villageo and shall tome.

II HOMEV TIN THE ORGANLSED SECTOR.
Ceneral
This sector includes all public sector establishments and non-agricultural private eoctor ootabl tohments omploying 10 or nose percens.

It is govomed by vaxtoug late and aegulations and detedied information regarding workoze lo collected regularly by the Ministry of Labous. The number of women employed in this sector has incyeased from 1.37 willicns in 1962 to 2.14 millions in 1973 1.0.. on incroase of $56.0 \%$. Thile this increose was faster than the total inerease of enployment in this sector, wonen's proportion in tho total amployment has remained practically constent at 12 percent during this period. The alze of this coctor has beon otoadily groning. tianen employed fomed only 6 percent of the sotal menon vorkers in 1971. 2.7 percent being in industry ond 3.3 percont in the services and professions. The number of teren ompl oyed in public increased by 110.4 perm cont but in tho private sector this increase was ondy of 26.9 percent. ticmen's propostion in the public sector has increased frcm 35 percont to 47 percent whale thelr ohare in the privato soctor has doclined from 65 percent to 52.8 percent during this pericol. The shave of public esctor exployment is provided by stote Governmonts local bodies, and public undertakings. Thelf position in tho contral Govermment is not very batiofact ory.

The omployment of wanon so 2 ikely to "atagnate" in public soctor indugtrito a stuxiv cekon up by the Indian Council of social Selence research in 1979, says. There mey be a maxginal incerense in toxms of actupl nuabers but in proportion to total
amployment the poosibility of a decilning exista. it says. In all the unite otudied, which inciuded phamaceuticals, coal. watchmaking, textile, olectzonics and heavy industiy, improved technology is not iskely to load to any expansion of vomen omployment. On the other hand, it is ilkely to arrest further employment of women, the otudy, which presente data from single units in each industzy, predicts. Though thete was no overt discrimination in wecruitment poiley, women were preferved only for a small number of jobs. In some units only unmaryied women were preferred while in others, wives of employees were given preference.

Concucted by sabha Husea in and Vijay Ruknini Rao of the Public Enterprises Centre for continuing education, the otudy beys vexy few momen ase enrolied in engineering trades and. therefore ars not found oultablo to work in high technology geared industrios. The study cays that the Government Schemes for tralning wemon did not tako into account the actual job market. Also. wumen were not oncouraged to enter courges which are considered unconventional.

In 1968, tho totel employmont in coal minee was 1,10.200 and women employmont shored a gardual decilne till 297, after which there was a oignificant lncrease $f$ rom 1972 onwards. This however, is not an actual incteose in women's employment but a resuit of nationalization of cal mines, the study says.

In cotion textile industry the eraployment patten for women remains stegnant' whereas it fluctuates in total employment. Frem 1972 onvards there was a substantial increase both in total and vemen employment. Ihis inczease however can be attributed to the Gevernment take over of sick mills which wezo restarted, the study pointscut. In phamaceutical units studied, women employment was insignificant (below 800 till 1973 and not exceeding 1000) and even the blight increase in proportion to total employment (which registered a subetantial increage over the years) is very low, the stuxy saye. An inczeasing trend is ovicient in electronics, both in total and women employment.

In heavy incust ry, women's employment was negligible oxcept in group one (machinery cther than electrical) where

It touched 1,000 mast in 297. Tho total employment shows an inczease over the yoars in primo movers and bollere, machino cools and heavy olectrical mechinery groups. As watch-making was not considezod e separato industry, sexuse date was not available excopt qox the yaar 1975. Totel and wamen employment In abcoluta numboz during thls yees wan 2,300 and 700 respectively.

The 1 our Inductriol Training Institutos (ITI), moant oxclusively for wonen, have a wery low percentege of females ongaged in enginossing twedoa. Theroab Dohzo bun and Chandigarh show zero involvement of wemen in engineering tradeo, tadzes registerad the hifhest number of wonen treinees over the years and Deihi had a fow wemen twinece exom 1972 onwards. In the four tradning centreo mpont excluetvely for women the ocus on training is not sufiscient. The requirement of mininum oducafional gnalification prescribed, and lack of infomation regerding job paospecto and fackitites prevent their access to much of tho training institutos porticularly in the trades so Far congldored uncenventional for wonen.

Therugh legislationg have proylded ocme benefits to women. they hove also acted as indezing factor in promoting employment, tancgers often montioned thet the legislation, preventing naght mort for wamen actad an hendrance to their further employm mont, the study sayb. Moxeswer, legisiation about dangerous wort hes been intempreted by managere differentialiy (since all dangerous machines axo not issted) with the effect of elinthating wemen 8 xon woxting at many machines which moy not be dangercus. In all the unito otudied momon were Discriminated agolnot in potty fashiens, Fox example in one unit, wonen had to sign a register to avali of toliot facilities, the study asya. since the majority of women were pathetic to trade union activitiee, they wore unable to voice legitimate demands or gzlevances. In the textile unit, where women took an active part in trade union activitto $s$, the union had manoged to negom tiate the oxtont of wonon's continuing employment tho otudy says.

Industyy
been
Though total employent in factories haolincreasing steadily.
momen's employmont in this cocter has decreased since 1964, their share being reduced szen 11.43 percent in 1981 to 9.1 percent in 197. 1.0. , a deciine of 21.7 percent. In mines, the nuaber of tumen doclined from 1,09,000 to 75,000 during 1931 and 1971 whoroac tetal omployment increased 2rom 549,000 to 630,000. The wonen's ehare of employment decilned fron 21.1 pexcont to 11.9 percent. $1 . e .0$ a decilne of 47.4 percont. the heaviost docilne being in cool nines. 2xom 55,000 to 2,000. Plantotions, which require female lebour for opecific purposeo, provide the only sector where vomen's employment has zeme ined steady or has increased olightiy during this pexicd (in tea plantations, their numbers increaced 9 rom 250,000 to 270,000 between 1954 and 1962. representing an inczeaso 120 m 46.1 pexcent to 49.2 percent of tho labcur force these plantations. similar maxyInal inczeases have taken place in coffee and rubber plontations also.

The decilning tzend of wemon's employnent in industries and mines is generally attributed to the adverse effoct of protective labous lame for vemen. the policy of ecualizing vage and otructural changes in the oconcmy leading to modemization and rationailzecion of production methods. The seport of the National Comittee on the status of women In India have examined the validity of the ce assumptions in considerable detail with actual cases of specific Indugtries. In theix viev, the inst two assumptions axe invaild and stem 4 rem an attompt to justify nonmemployment of wemen. It has beon feund that the provision of matemity benefits ox welfare amenttieg like creches and separate anitary Recilities requized by the Law or venen permanont workers constitute a negilgible expendituxe in the budget of an ortahlishnent. Besides, in areas covered by the Enployeos" State Ingurance sehemo, motemity benefits are no 1 ofger a busden on employese. A etway dene by the Intemnational Labour Organisation (zLO) as well as the National Commiesion on Labous diemiseed the axgument thes the reason for zetzenchment of venen in indugtries was due to the cost of
matexnity benefite. similoxly, axyument that the bon on night work has advercoly afsectod wonen's employment can apply to a fer industrieo thich have edcpted a multiple shift syotem. Trexe oxe two distinct vieve in this xegerd. Some emplojers and a few repreeentativeo of tsode unions suggested that permission to extend the perted upto $10 \mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{f}} \mathrm{H}_{\mathrm{o}}$, if made available to all industrios, would enable women's employment on two shifte and remove the present excuce 80 rer renching them. The other point of view, expressed ky trado unions, labour officlale, and experte, stated that the most osesations, in which wemon are engaged, even in industries lithe textiles, are perforned during the day. Sance pexmieotion to extend the period of work up to 10 P.M. Lis provided by stato govemmenta to specific industries on request, these is little doubt that this logal zestriction doos not constituto a cortous obstacie to women's employment. while the ban en hazardeus occupations, particulaziy the lifting of weights, has to o certain oxtont, effected the employment of vomen in the jute induatry, the viow that the ban on underground work is tho primary lactor responsible for decline in wanen's employment in nines connot bo accepted, since the reduction in the number of form troxkers in mines bogen long before this las tuos enacted.
official agoncleo admlt that no assessment has been dene as to the extent to thich the equal pay principle hao resulted in tho displacencht wemon Horkers. After examinotion of different induseries the roport of the National Commattee on the status of ommen in Indis come to the conclusion that the principle of equalization has not been sericusly applied in most industrieo which continue to maintain wage differentialo by direct or indirect methole. Evidence for this is availeble in the occupatienal tiage susveye conducted by the uinistry of Labour, indicating differencea in the mindmum, maximum, and average eamings, of women in nost industries. Though the suxvey reported that employers evade this principle by not employing men and wemen for the eame jobs in the same oetablishment. it wo found that differentials existed even within the samo ostahlioments in same cesos. A meze succeseful nothod

Lor evading thit principlo do by westricting women to certain Jobs and prescribing lowoz vago wates for them. A sturdy condurted by the National ccmittee on the status of women in India, covering a sample of 200 undertakings in the public and the private sectors revoalod the concentration of momen ot tho lower lovelo of tho production procegs in mogtly unskilled and cemimskilled moxk. Thoy wexe found at the skilled level only in scme engineering phoamaceutical electrenice, and textile industriog. In tho pubile sector, womon axe found at supeivisory level in scme of hiehly technical indugtries like olectricale, telocomanicaticno. otc. Eut in the privete sector they ase conspicucuis by thest absence at the supervisoxy level. Postricting women to a few 2 imated types of occupations is the manifestation of (1) prevaileng occial attitudes regarding their aptstudess (2) resiatance of employess (3) denial of training oppertunitios in highor akilis to wanent and (4) the Sqnorance of most venon abgasding epportunitios open to them. There is no definite polisy or criterta for determining jobs as suitable or unsuitablo $q$ er posen. Nage discriminotion is maintained on grounds of the low productivity of women without any scientific appraisal of eheir capacity. Oniy in fev industrios, mainty in tho pubilc section, any system of scientiise aoseswent wemen's aptstude and productivity in particular jobs was cound.

After examining the oituation in the particular industrios where the decilne in momen's enployment has been most substantial virs the textile, jute, and mines, the seport of the Campttee on status of woman in Indin (2974) has found that the most important factor contributing toraxde this decilne is the extent and nature of modeznization methods, industries which have adopted a higher capital intensive technology resulting in displacement of labour have justifled this on the ground that women lack sills and are 111 fterate and unwilling to leam new processes. Thile a chance $\&$ or on-the-job training is generally denicd to women, thew is evidence to show that wheme over guch training has been provided, wonen have proved themselves capable of açutring not skills and fow hove oven
proved to have grootor aptitudo than man ( $0 . g$. in enve ef the new industriea). In the noxe labour intensive industries 1焦e plantatione, thexe hao beon no dieplacenent of momon though wage differentials ase sthli maintainod, due purely to social paejuilces. The ecmen argument about the tradionalism of women in matters of dyese ond occupations seems unappoaling as it is non-applicable to nctem indugtrial workers whose exposure to urban influonce and the mase media have made them much leas treditional than tho infustrial woxkers at the beginning of tho contury.

Apaxt from 4ilitexacy, lonorance regaxding altemative job opportunities and absence of training opportunities, the declino in women"s omployed is alao due to the riatng levol of general unemploynent in the countzy. Thodx rostricted mobility has aiso affectod women's competitiveness. These problems will wocuire spochol attention and considoration Fion goverment, employere and trade unions.

Senvices and Profeastono
The immadiato factors responsible for the emergence of women in non-tzeditional sezvices and professions in the postindependence pertco are
(1) Constitutional guasentee of non-diserimination and oquality of epportunity in nattore of cuployment
(2) Development of tram's education and their subsecuent ontry into ameac oducation and omployment hitherto monom poiszod by ment
(3) A gradual change in gocial values xelating to wanen's pasd employment omong the uxben middle elaso, due to growing ocononic prescuros and
(4) Enponaion of the tortiaxy sector as a dizect consequence of development in the post-independence period.

In the puhlice gector, the nunber of monen employeen in the catogories cs profosoicnal, fecimical, and related workers including teacheze, hes been continuously zising since 1960, although their proportion to total mployeec hes remalned more or less constant. The number women as administ rative.
oxecutive, and manageriat woxkere, which increesed from 20,000 in 1960 to 12000 in 1966, shared a downwasd trend in 1968. In the category of clorical and welated vorkers, the number of women has gone up from 37,000 in 1960 to 79,000 in 1968, Theix proportion to total woxters in the same peried has gone up from 4.2 to 7.6 percent. The number of wamen workers in trangport, btoxage, and camunientiens has remained steady, But in services, sports, and recreating, thair number hos gone up irom 5,000 to 13,000 during $1960-68$ ( $f$ rem 1.1 to 2.4 percent). In this category, however, the majority of women wese working as matios cooke, houcomeepors, cleaners and axeepers. The number of wamen unakilled office vorkers has declined from 25,000 to 16,000.

In the private sector, the categories whese both the number and propostion of wumen wozkers has shom a steady increase are i clericol and related workers, service, sports and recreation vozkers and primary and msdde school teachers. There was a genexal slump in the employment of tyomen in all categories in 1963. This decine tras more maxked among administrative, executive, and managerhal workers (from 5,000 to 1,000), and professional, technicel and related workers (from 55,000 to 31,000 ). Some the new induatries, 1 ike advertising, mazket, research, hotel management and cottage industries are omploying manen in the managenent cedie. The traditional induatries have not yet accepted momen at this level.
thile it is difficult to give a cornect otatistical profile of wamen in services and professions, a meviow of the avallable data doe indicate a change in the occupational pattem and two trende are clearly visible :
(a) The concentration of wemen in the professione of teaching and medicinet and
(b) recognificn of cextaln low prestlge jobs in the clericel services as particularly suited to women.
(1) Teachers $: \operatorname{In} 1970$, only 17 percent of the profesetional. technical, and related workers wewe wom, of which threefourths were teachers. Among them scientists, social scientists

8 omped the major section, on zoceaxch and social work axe emenging les now cecupations sultable for wemon. The ratio of wemon to men in selected proiessions are physicians and surgeons 7.2 percent, laryese 1.2 percent teachers 30.3 percont; nursing and other heal th technicians 72.2 percent and seientiata 10.9 pezcent.

Primary sehool a acceunt for 7 percent women teachere. Qollowed by secondary (21 pexcont). This concentration of tuemen in teaching represonts both opportunity and preferences. In the prevalling ooclal othoo, a long-tem profeselional train ing for uceson nocted for profossione 1 kko ongineoring. medicine otes is still eccessible to a mall minority in the upper middio clases. Toaching is approved sy socloty for women as they cen easily combino their home roles trith it.
(2) Doctore: In 1967-68, tho nedical woxk force of 120,000 docters included 12,000 wemen. While the number of qualified wonen doctors is w pex hundred men, according to the 1971 census (1 percont sample data), the ratio of women physictans and surgo ons employod se only 6.1 per 100 men. This andicatea undex-util $2 z a t$ ion of venen doctors and also their mifretion to othor cannerles for employment. Since the mejority of thesi cliente are, women, most wanen doctors opecialize in obstozics and gynaecology though they have recently ontered other 9Lclde 1 ike peediatrice, surgery, pathology or zad lol ogy. Abcut 20-40 percont of them are concentrated in urban aroas.
(3) Nurses : Theze has been great expension in the number of nurses, midvives, and health viaitors during the pest two decades. Inopite of government's assurances, the discrimination against marriod weman in thle profegsion atill continues, particularly in the amm, which neithor recruite them nor provides moternity bonefits to marriod nureos and doctors.
(4) Laryers: Thile the number of women lawyers has increased. only one has been appointed a high court judge. Damen lawyers comploin of lack of opportunitios in the judiciary.
(5) Sectal workore thio now profesation has omozged of ter independence. The majosity of professicnally tralned cocial workers ase exployed in inotitutions and departmente ongaged in soclal welfazo - both pubile and voluntayy. Accoraing to o study in $19000^{12}$ there tero 3,153 scelad vort graduates whose number is oetimated to have increosed to 6,000 by 297. In the semple covezed by the study 30 percent wose wowen. Jomon find oupl oyment in thie profeceion tith greater ease than men, because their personal incilnation for this professicn makoe then $l e s e$ celective obout the type of omployment and betouce more of them epoclalize in primazy sociol work and comsunity oxgonization, iten in thio profeseion tend to concentrato on labour and induetrial soloticne, job cppostunstloo in thich aze not adequate. In epito of large number of cemon in thic profession only 080 m of then hole key poote.
(6) Clerical and nolated Jobs All avallable data indicate that jobs ae receptieniste, clecks, stenographer. and typlets aso absorbing moso and more educated women. Data collected from various ulnkotzies and other agencles of the Contral Government showed the lozgest concentration of women at the lovel of Cleeo III. 2.e. ministerial and relatud oto88. The increase in the number of vomen at this lovel has been much fastor than at ony other lovel of the public corvices. Ono intesesting trond visible isom the replies ezed the Miniotelioo to the tho scientific Ministrieb, e.g., Atomac mergy, Doportment of sedonce, and Culture end Edum coticn and Scciol :o180zo have employed moze wemen ot aifferent levelo, thtio the older Hiniotrios like hone Affalrs. Finance, Ralluayo, oz the occnemic ininistriea have engaged very few women, Tho repltoo received $\mathcal{f r o m} 200$ undertakings $f \mathrm{sem}$ the public and the private sectore also indicate 0 concentration of tomen in clerical work. In the public
11. P. Ramachandxan, and A. Pernanabhen, Profesalonal Socink rioxioz in Ind in, 1069.
sector, the proportion of vemon in clerical work outstrips their proportion at the production level. uhile thedr presence at the managersal level is negilgible in the paivate sector, a fev women have achieved these positions in the public sector.
(7) Contral Services ; In the Central Services which give equal opportunity to vamon condrdates to campete, there lo a oteady increace. in the 1.A.S./I, P.S./I.F.S. examinations, the rat io of women to men, reccmmended for appointment, has imp roved from 1 ; $0 . .6$ in 1980 to $1: 7.6$ in 1972. But in the other services, viz., the Indian Economic Service. Statistical service, and the migineering service, theis proportion remeins very 20 ow out of ten Class I services of the Rallway Mindofzy, women are accepted only in Aecounts and Medical Services and have been denied the apportunity to onter the traffic or other eervices.

An important issue concerning women in Contral Services came up in regas to the conotitutional validity of Rule 5 (3) of the I.A.S. Fecxultment fules which emporexed govezment to demand the resignation of a married wanan officer on grounte of efficiency. This zule was cited by a phamaceutical concern before Supreme Court in 2967 in defence of its amn service rule which teminated the sexvices of wonen employees autom matically on marriage. The Court, while otriking down the rule in the satd concern, upheld the $\mathrm{I}_{\mathrm{o}} \mathrm{A}_{0} \mathrm{~S}$. rule which was, however, deleted in 1972 in response to representations fron some wamen offlcors.

Disporitios in the propostion of momen at hlgher levels of xesponesbility axe due to both prejudices and discriminatory recrultment policios, as well as to lack of careeroriontation and commitment on the part of wamen. Many private concems and oven a fow in the public sector, do not recruit tuomen at the managerial level oo a matter of policy.
thale these is no doubt that the opportunsties for women have widened in the toztiazy sector it has to be remembered that part of this is the rerioction of the rapld
growth of the tertiay sector in genezal and public secter in particular because of the exponded role of govemment at als levels of the development process in recent years. iith increasing constraints of resources the growth of thise non-productive sector will inovitably alow down considerably In the near future. since moot of the increase in opportunim $t$ lee 80 r women's employment has teken place in this coctor, there is a possibusty thet the olicuing dom of $2 t \mathrm{~s}$ grouth will result in the reduction of remen's employment. Unless opportunities for wemen devalop in the productive sectors it will not be poesible eithez to azmest the decilning trends or to reduce the present inbalence in wewen's employment.

The sect ox-rise examinotion of women's employment trend Indieates that the major forces affecting women's empl oyment otem fram otructural changes whithin the econany no a whole (frcon a traditional to a modern mazket economy, from a lalscezfolre to deliberate planned development, 8 rom unorgandzed to organized production, from unseguleted to regulated relations of production or fra labour to capital intenaive technology), and irem the intensifleotion of sociomecononic inequalities. to vomen axe a vulnerable group with fever opportunities. they have been affected nore adversely than men. thether thio situation emproves or 16 aggravated further depends upon the level and extent of the $2 n f$ reastructure provided. This will include education, vocational and technical training, and several important apecial measures to adjust women's omployment to their epectial necde as housewives and mothers and to prevent discriminotion and exploltation.
4. THOMEN AND MEALTH:

It is depreseing to leam that there is a glaring Oleparity betweon men and rimen (espectally among the poozer sections of population) in cecdse to health care and medical cervices. The health status of women which includes their physteal, mental end ocesol condition ls affected, in addition to their bsological and physlol ogical problems, by the pree vaid ing nozme and attitudes of scciety regardingtheir needs
and cepacitios. Trose attitedes influence the provision and utilization of proventive and curative health cere facilitios, including materol care servicee. several studies have shown - definite corxelation betrieen she lem gtatus of tramen (due to discriminailon) and deficienctos in tho knowledge and utilizetion of preventive hoolth services.

The cultural nosms thet perticularly affect wonen's health are attitudes to martage. ege of marriage. qeztility rate, and sex of the chile, the pottern of femily oxganization, the place of the wemen in the fopsity on the oxpected rolo of the weman os derined by eceial conventiono. All the factors heve important demographic $\operatorname{moplications.~Cultural~insistence~on~}$ oasly marriage, high fomisisty, Idealizotion of roles of mother and housemife affect hez physleal and mental health. According to a susvey, ${ }^{12} 48.3$ s regpendente stated that wamen eezve the famply firet ond eat last. In poor familios, this results in still greater malnutzition of panen. This process of subonryience starting at a young age, taboos and restrictions which atart wish menatruation and reluctance to consult a decter. pazticularly a malo doctoz, result in a general neglect of wanen's health.

Varlous stiudies particulaziy from doveloping countries, Indicate that the majn heal th problems of momen are indeher matamsi and insont mertality, moternal morbldity lover expectation of 1480 at birth, molnutrition, mentel alsorders high suicide rate, and certain sex-selective disoasos. As cheldren bearing and rearing to otill the dominant role aseigned to wamen, matemity becomes a spectal problem in centest of the occiomeconcmic status of the bulk of the populaticn with insdequate housing, sanitation and poor medical facilities.

The indications of uopen's realth in Indla are drom from two scuzces:

Demographic Trondo:
The cenous atudios trew attontion to tho decilining an ratio ond highor romale noztality (spectally in the agogroupe 15-44). Neglect, zathor then undor onuseration is the explantion of the adverse sox zatio. Tho cengus of 1931 drew posinted attention to the higher femalo mortality in the age grour 5-10 and let the roproductive age:. According to $v i t a l$ statiat tos of und $4 a_{0}$ the incitence of female mortality in the age gacup $15-29$ is high, both in rural axeas and in the whois country. Female soztelity in the age group 1-4 has incrogeod during 1secmed. I cms seholaxe obsorvo that vital statiotien regerding infant deathe and birtho are underost imates, particulariy in the case of females, the difference botweon estimated a ne reported deaths being as high as 73.69 percont for sural and 50,07 percent for urban areas. The recent SRS date for 1 pesmod also froltate that female mortality continue to be higher in the age-groups $0-4$ and $15-34$. It io also observed that the reasen for the low sex ratio is the hegh maternal mortelity which is reported to be 252 per $1,00,000$ Live birthe in 1064 for the whole country and as high as 573 for $1, n 0,000$ Lifw birthe in sural areas in 1968.

Recent aedical roseaseh, while trying to identify the contributory factoxs for highor female mortality, hes concentrated more on matemnal mortality and hes idontified difforent facters zuch as pregnancy matege (abortions and still bliths) which have remalned censtent cvor the period 1937-98 and mostiy prevall in iowincome groups. One study reported that pregnaney wastage of mal-nourished tathors mothere wes as nigh as 30 per cent in 1972. ${ }^{23}$ still bixetis conetitutee 11 per 1,000 ilve births: Pexinatai mortality uas the wosult of maternal mainutítefon, iron deffciency and oneemin. Another cause of infant and noternal moredilty was salated to hlgher blrth onders and grem quent pregnoncy, causing protein mainutrition. $10-20$ percent deathe are knoun to be due to nutritional anaemias and 16,44 percent to pregnancy complications and morbidity, Eeoldes,

[^10]a trio repert indicatoo fhot poychlatric morbidity it more provalent aneng women than mon. ${ }^{14}$

## (2) Accese to Hapith Sexvices :

The broed objectsvos of the health programee have been to provido both curative and preventive headth cervices in rural areae through the Psfmozy Halth Centres, ( $\mathrm{P}, \mathrm{H}, \mathrm{C}$ ), and to train medical and paramedical porsonnel. The 218 th plan, while realizing tho shortiallo and inadequacy of staff, medical supplies and equipnent, and ezeined personnel, envisages an integzatod pregramme of sensly planning and matemity and child Hoalth servicoo. Tho 10000 unat of Hoalth sorvicoe stzucture Is the P. $\mathrm{H}_{4}$ C. The Ehore Comattoo (1946) had reccumended that each centre ohould cator to a pepulation of $40,0 c 0$, with a 30-bed heopital, two nedical officors, four midmives, and $f$ our trainod 'dais' an the 'ixreducible minimum'. The tiudaliar Committoo (2964), while zelterating these recompenciations, suggested the odditional provision of three epecialisto in modicinc, suzgory, obatetrles and gynaecology, and 75 maternity and 50 poodintrsce bedo for each distulet hospital. Then phCe were eotebliohed they had to serve a population of $60,000-$ 70,000. Theser numbor hoo increoced from 17,522 in 1967 to 32,218 in 1072. From 2963, family planning sexvices were instiated usth one medicel officer, one extension doctor, one oundilary nurcemidwives (asnil) and ewo qandy workers to ouperviso four oubwentreo. Each subweentze was expected to cotor to a population of approximatoly ten thougand.

An oxport, comatitee eppointed ky the Minietry of Health and Famsly Pianning in 1973 to examine the full utilization of the oxisting berio in pres. Chsorved that, aport ficm thest Congal and Koxala thore utisezation wa 50 percent in states such as Dihar, Rajasthen, U.B., Orissa, M. P. and Jamm and Kaohms it was hardiy between 5 and 25 percent. The reacons roce the apetiny of the gtarf. the status borriers between the coctor and tho peoplo of a 100 ooesomeconomic group and the absence of o lody doctor in many cantres. Emphasizing the necd to improve matomity and child welfare serviees. this
14. tho, yend Statiotica of South Enat Ania Bacion, 1966.
committee recomended the provision of domiciliary maternity services.

The present pattern of health services puts more emphesis on curative services on which the expenditure to three $t$ imes more than on preventive serviees, and motst of it is urban-centred. Only 10 percont of tho hospstal beds are meant for four-f $4 f$ the of the poputation lavine in zural areas.
hatemity eorvicos ohow wide regionel vartettons. The report of the otudy Group on Hospitals (1958) eatimeted that matemity beds ( 45,000 ) conctituted 1088 than 17 pezcont of total hospital fachlities.

The hoclth steefstice for the states reveal that Korala, which stande out for provicion of matomity services, also has the highest expectancy of iffe for wamen which 1060.7 as compered te Utter Prodesh whace it is 33.7, neariy the lowest in Ins ia. Kerala aleo hat the lawst infent mortelity rate. Other states buch as Tamil Natu, Andinxa Fxadesh, Punfab, Assam, Karnetaka and tiest Bengel which have paid oume attarition to these geavices hove halpod te fmprove the oxpoctutione of ife for women.

The ampact of thooe zarvices heve not boen uniform because fectora such as education, employinent and cultural noms ase frportant yariatios intluenceng the uililization of these services. Apart $\$$ rom regional vaslations in both attitudes and noxms, the acceoolbility of mith services is also affected by pural-usbon and soctowedrande difterentlals, including a broad pattom of sea difegrentsic. sex differentials are deep-rootod
 during olimontes. The oturites in nutritional deftelencies of women inditate that though the incldence of diseasen caused by malnutrition to hlghor not only among adult women but also among femele infunta, tho hospital recorio reveal that more male children are treatod pog guch diserseb.

Two-shizds of the tetal number of doctors and nurses and most hospitale are concentroted in urban areas (which have only one fisth of the total population) and the rugal population get a much smalez share. The Mational sample Survey (l9th round)

Round that 46 percent of all births in urben India are attended by trained modical porocrnol as compared to 9 percent in rural areas and that the avorage por capita privato monthiy expenditure on medicine and medical services is Ris. 1.01 in urban areas and about fialf of that in zural a reas. A secent study on the rural health services pointed to the inadequacy of medical personnel, espectaliy ANHe (auxil lary nursemidwives) in the villages. Consequent upon the omall number of ANMs the area covered by one ANA is too lazge, with consequent difficulties of transport and accommodation, and hight halts and problems of security thich afioct thole functioning. second, for an outsteder like the averege Ansi, a degree of a cceptance and socurity by influential members of the villago community is eacentlal. Sut as they vory of ten monopolize her services, the gap between the Anth and the nasses of women who need her sorvices Ls widened.

The neglect of matornity and child health eervices and over-concentration of efforts on family planning heve contributed to the trende discusced above and have defeated the ultimate objective of the fanliy plenning programme itself. Propagatore of the family planning movement in Indis have been keon to emphasize Improvement in the atatus of vomen as one of the direct consequences of famsly plonning. Fecent pesearches in this field, however, seen to agree mere on the obverse of the relationship, viz. improved status of women, with a rise in the age of marriage. better education, employment, better living conditions, and greater general awareness, hos a direct impact on the acceptence of family planning mothods. There is no doubt that the knowledge of family planning releasea vomen fron the bondage of repeated and frequent ehild birthe, gives them a greater control over their $11 f e$ and future, and prevents excesaive draln on their physical resources. A thend consequence which is ocnetimes emphasised is tho poselble change in husbandenife reletionship and lmproved position in declsion-making within the family. Each of these developmonts io integrally connectod with a complex set of varlablos - oocial, econcmic, demographic, and
political, enong which the voman's ability to control the size of har family could a conezibutory factor for improving her otatus, and thus a positive indicator of nogation of diserimination (non existence of diocrimination) to a certain extent.

An enosmous volume of research hes developed out of the need to evaluato the progrose of family planning in India. The cosults of a notional survoy ${ }^{25}$ indicate that the percentage of coupleo using zamily planniny methods increaseo with the age of tyife, number of living, chlldren, education of wife, 8 amily income, size of city or villcge. Some studies reported a roluctance for family plansing among Musitme, but others, do not indicate any disapproval on religious grounds as such. Most studies found a direct relationship between education and employment otatus of vogion and thely reediness to accopt femily planning, Othor asseciotional factors include
(1) xise in age of mazriage:
(i1) atond rad of 1 iving and sociomeconomic status of the couple:
(iii) mobility and
(iv) exposure to masmadita and knowledge of diveree methods of centreception.

The IUCD (intra fizerine contraceptive device) which was introduced in 1965 was initialiy successful, but showed a reverce trend. During a survey conducted by National Committeo on status of wopen (1974) it was feund that coreless handiling of IUCD insertions by the paremedicel otaff and inadequate follownup treatment has caused the 1080 of populartety.

Tubectomico occounted for twomirds of all stexilieations during 1986-53, and upto 1059, they exceeded the number of vasectomion. After 1950, the nuabor of vasectomies increased wore rapidly and in 1965 and 1972 accounted for more than 80 percent of all sterilizations. since this is a terminal method, women ase reluctant to adopt \&ubsetomy belause of uncerteinty regerding the ourvival of their childron. Nomen doctore spectfy two opecific atevements agosnst tubectomy ( (1) cases of post1igation synaran and (2) coses where the operation is dangeroue because of extremely anaomic conditions of a large number of women.
15. Conductad by rhe oporatione Research Group, Ministry of Hoalth and famsly planning during 1980-71.

Another measure adoptod by Government, viz. the medical Temmination of prognancy Act. 1971 , olme to reduce the incidence of criminal abortions. The act allews terminetion of pregnancy on theripoutic ground $\theta$, eugenic grounds, humenitarian ground $\theta$, and soclal groundo. Hospital rocords indicate then 15 percent tis 20 percont of maternal deaths arise from abortions. The vital statistice. 19n6m67. Indicate that abortions 10 mm a Righ percentage of cauces of ali doathe due to chlldbirth. Two studies of the National Institute of Nutrition, Hyderabad, show that pregnancy westage fren inscarxiage and abortions ranges frow 16-19 percent to 28-32 percent among loweincone groupe.

While the tredieal tomination of Pregnancy Act emphasizes $2 t o$ importance oo a hoalth mocsure, the porntestion given undor eection $3(2)(b)$ for tezmination of pregnancies for married women In cases of contraceptive faliume, emphasizes its importance as an inotrument of population control. The available ovidence shows that it is used moxe $\mathcal{F}$ ox bizth control than as a health neasure.

All tho studies ind scote that most of these women who go in for induced abortions are in fakour of amall families. if not planned parenthood, and tan berguaded through couneeliling, to adopt rafor nothode of bixth contrel. Madical practitioners, are convinced of the sorlous paychological hazards of both unwanted pregnancios and sterilization. Syotematic research in this field se imperative. Soveral medical practitioners are reluctant to perform this oporation becaug of ethical considexntions, long recording procedures and paporwo $x^{*}$, and lack of proper medical facilitles espocially in rural areas. The National Committee on status of vemen in India survey Toam'were informed that scme hospitals ingist on atorilization or tho husbands consent before performing abortion. Its falt that while the doctors should have the authority to diccourage an abortion when it poses a definite risk to health, tho imposition of such conditions will only deive women to unqualified persons and defeat the main purpose of the Act.

## CHAPTER IV

POLITICAL AND LEGISLATIVE DDAENSION

After having discussed economic and demographic dimensions of discrimination, wo shell now examine political and legisiativo ©imensiong.

## 1

The political discrindna\&ion against women can be described as the degree of oquality and freedom enjoyed by women in shapling and sharing of power and in the value given by the soctoty to the role of women. The recognition of wcmente political oquality in the indian constitution was o radical depasture, not only fran the inherited nozme of traditionel Indian soclety, but al 30 from the politicol norms of most odvancod countries at that time, 1.0., with the exception of socialist countries, no other state in the forld had accopted women'e oquality as a matter of course. The two major Rozces ohich octed os catalysta in the achlevements of poilitlcal equality of momen were tho national movement and tho Leadership of Mehatma Gandhi.

The ninctoonth century reform novements had 1 imited theis efforte to improving the poestion of women within the traditionad family stzuctuxo. The tum of the century. however sat o minoxity of womporticipating voluntarily in social walfaze activitioe outside their homes, particulariy in the cause of wenon'o education, welfare of the weaker sections in ceclety and reliker to digtzessed persons. A still emalier group participatod in the revolutionary movement. The carly tmentioth century oom the birthe of women's organizetiono and the boginnings of the demond for political rights. In 1917, a doputation os Indion wonen led by Serojini Naidu presented to the British Parliament a demand for the onfranchisement of wemen on tho baslo of equality with men. The

Paf omb nct of 1921 extonded the franchise only to pivos who had propezty and oducatien. The forelgn rulers could not belleve that indion sectoty would ever regard women as equal pertnere of men. Nor did they regard women as o separate political force.

In shaxp contrast to outh attitudes was that of Mohotma Gandh4. Ho had coclozed himself to be "unceraprom miaing in the atter of umen's rights'. He bellovad that wemen had a positive role to play in the reconstruetion of oociety, and that the zecognition of thoir equality was an cocential otep to bring obout secial juotice. He had also extended hio continuod and uncualifled support to tho onf ranchisement of wemon. This, added to the maesive participation the wacen in the Freedom Movement, had a direct impact on tho political and soclal elite. including wemen of theso claeseo. In 2930, a meeting of reprecentative twan's oxyansuationa Comanded immediote occeprance of adult \&ranchise without cen discrimination. Though rejocted by govemment, tho Kozachi sosbion of the Indian National Congroos in 1931 occepted the demand and cammitted itself to wanen's political, oquality, regardiess of theis status and qualifications. This premise was redeemed after Indepondence, then the Conotitution pledged the notion to the principioo of equality and dignity of the individual. and proclaimod the fundemental right of women to political and legal equality and guncentood non-discrimination in omployment and offico under tho atate.

In oxeminang the impact of these rights in the yoars oinco independence, the plaucible position of construing 1a the same ee that of twatma Gandhi who looked upon them os inst rumento for achleving general equallity of status and opportunities and oocial, oconomic and political just lee. Three moin indicators moy te proposed to assess tho political ototus of venen, viz.,
(i) participation in the paliticel process as votore and candidates in olectienet
(1i) politicos aitstuses euch as avoreness, commitment, and involvenone in politice and autonomy in political oction
and behovseurs and
(2is) thoix impact on tho poistical process.

## 1. PARTICLPATION AS VOTERS AND CANDIDATES IN ELECTIONS.

Election statiotice indicate a general trend of increase in the tumout of twonon votors. Their percentego increased from 46.6 pescent in $1962 \$ 059.4$ pezcent in 1967 and 49.1 porcent in 197 . whon therv wo a general decilne in participation of 0 vil voters. Tho diffezence beteen percentege tumout of men and memen vetexs declined 2 xcm 15.4 percent $t 011.0$ porcent during then nino years poriod (seo Tabio 1). Tho States of Orisea, Blhex, Hadhya Pradesh, Rajasthon, Modhya Pradeah, Rajagthan, Uter Pradesh, and Hfmachal Pradeoh which ase genoxally known for the educational and soctal backsaxdness of the $\mathbf{x}$ women have had persibtently low moblifization of women votere during olecestono. While States with a high I iteracy rate show a highos nobilization of women, it is not poselible to egtoblioh a cinilaz correletion betwoen oducation or economic development and orextise of franchise by wanen. Potteme of political bohaviour iren diffexent regions indicate infiuences of various intoswrolated fectore such os the soc 101 status of womon, their ocencric position, the cultural noms. and the overall regionol cutiook towarde wonon's participation in the wider soctety.

## TAELIE 1

Tum out of wen votore - Lok Sabho Eloctions.

| Year | Totax voting percentege | Percentage zumedt of female voters. | Dffrerence between percentage tumout of male and female yoters. |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1962 | 54.76 | 46.63 | 15.42 |
| 1967 | 61.33 | 55.48 | 11.25 |
| 1972 | 55.33 | 49.15 | 11.85 |

[^11]TABLE 2t
Vomen Contestents for tha Lok Sabhe.

| Yeaz of General Election | Total coato contested | Number of ucmon contogtants | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Pexcen- } \\ & \text { tage } \end{aligned}$ | Nunber of 70 men elocted | Perm centage of winners |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1962 | 492 | 65 | 13 | 33 | 50.6 |
| 1967. | 515 | 66 | 13 | 28 | 42.4 |
| 1971 | 518 | 86 | 17 | 21 | 25.9 |

Source : Towards Equality I Report of the Commiteo on the

In the case of candidater, the difference between men and women 1 a much shamer, Fox the lok Sabhe, only 17 percent of the total seate wezo contested by momen in 1972 the highost so far (seo toblo 2). As compared to the total number of candidatee, women hove nover oxceeded 4 percent. Interestingly enough, tho masimum murter of candidates are found in Uttar Pradeoh; Bihar and Mediya Pradesh, where the general mobliszation of won votere hot been consistently low. This Indicates thot thero is no correlation botween the lovel of wamen's pertictapation and tho selection of wenen candidatiz. Punjab, where woman voters have outstripped the men in the urban areas, hod an extremely poor number of cenditates. Rerale and theharashtra, with a high ievel perticipation, shom a aiow incroono in tho number of candsflateo over the yoasay end tast Bengal a oudden one th 1972 . Bat the most vialble trend Io of stagnation or oven decisine in the ix numbes in most States. Kamataka, thich is not a backward stato, did not put up a singio woman candetate in the three generel elections, and only one in tho other swo. Wanon in Manipurs Andhra Pradosh, Tamll Nedu, Kamptaka and Ozises wero extzemely voes: in csiticising the poittica: portios for not sponsoring women candidates. In thelt viow, the mall number of candidates
sepresonted not the aspirations of vomen, but the ind ifference of political partios.

The genezal conclusiono, to thich the electeion data and the discussion with dssfozent groups of wamen, leade are

The stendy increase of trmen votere at each election shows that tho sesponco of umon to tho political righte conferred on them by tho Conotstution is tmproving. Reeping of her thinge equal. devolopnent of ifteracy, and mass communication may help to aravi an oven lazger number of women into tho political manntream.

While thoze has beon a substantial number of nots ontronts ament vemon candidiceos, a laxge number of the older onea have also droppod out from the active participation in politics. there these come from families with long political traditions such drepout indseates a degree of disillusionment with the posstseol procoes.

Muslime and tribal wemats show a lower levol of participation, both es votore and as candidates, although there are exceptions to this sule. A. laxge number of Muslim women and tribal women in Tzipura, Meghalaya, snd Baotar(h.P.). tho, though not fomally educated, took a keen interest in politics and posticipated negularly.

Women of the intemedsato and seheduled costes have a hlgher partictpotion rato. Many vomen of these communities in villages in differont otates are detemined to participate in elections.
fural-urbon difforonces in voting participation of women is nascoring dom, though the belief in the lewer participation of rural womon still xemaino wléeapread. Urbanization dees not have much influence on women's participation in poiltice. In gact, urimen women, part lcularly those from the middie claseas, plead that domostic dutios prevont the ir porticipation.

Alrareneoe of the pexar that the right to franchise gives to them is sor more widesprecd among women than is
generally belleved. This ras found even atong thuclim, tribal and schodused casto wanon of M, P., U. P. and Tripura. Hoot of these wemen were aleo arare of the reasons for the secrecy of tho ballot and observed that this pemitted them to ezexciso thoiz intopendent judgenent in voting.

There is a general fooling that political parties have neglected theis task pollescally educating and moblilising vemen adequatoly.

The majority of women candates cone 8 rom rulativaly wellmomdo familiog, with $a$ aprinkiling of members of ald princely houses. Host of them ars educatod though the levels of their education vary. A gmallor group coroes from famil ios with faisly lang traditions of political activity. Consequently they are more atticulate and have continued in the struggle to porer for a longer period. The larger group are new entrante, with no provious political experiences and their entry into the political axena has been through elections only.

Factors which deter pomen from active participation in politics are : the increasing expense of elections (this constitutes the bifgeat handicap, as the majority of women do not commend any independent meansis threats of violences and character cosessination. The two lotter factors have increosed recently and have also prevented many women from contesting eloctions. ${ }^{1}$

## II. POLITICAL ATTITUDES

Levels of political atareness of wonen vary from region to xegion, close to class, and commity to commity. They axo conditioned greatiy by the political culture of the area, the approach of political portice to voman, and tho cuality of local leadorehip. The influence of education, urbanization, ond exposure to mese media lis not alvays uniform. thile

1. Torvaxd Equal ity : Report of the committoe on the

$$
\text { btatus of tomen. Gove zment of 1ndia, boc. } 1974 .
$$

Literacy sems to have a direct infiuence on both awareness and participation, the relationship between education and awarenes does not always extend to participation. Political awazeness of women also dees not differ significantiy between urban and rural areas.

On the whole, working wazan, including professionals, have greater awareness but this is not always reflected in participation. Nor is theze ony pooltive relasionship betreen higher oocioweconomic status and political awarenose. Ironically, politicel arperoneso is less among women in the higher income groups, who have nagilgible intereat in poifics, though many of the wemen legiolators come from well-todo fandiles.

The influence of husbands on women exercising thelr right of franchise seems to be on the deciline. In rural areas, the incluence of viliage elders is still strong, but there aze significant exceptions to this wule. Inspite of such changes, the differences in the level of political inf omation and understanding between men and wemen otill continue, mainiy due to the indifference of poilitical parties to wonen, wasen's oxganszatians and pressure groups have also failed to provide political education to women.

These le scme evidence of disillusionment among women with the palitical procese, partiy because of the prevalence of corruption and inefficiency in political circies, and also because wamen feel that politics has not solved the problems which affect their daliy ilvee. About 42 percent of wanen interviewed supported revolution for soclal progress as opposed to the 'ritual' of election. The majority felt that the greateat problems before the country were unemployment and povarty, inflation, corruption, nepotism, and breakdown of law and oxder.

Investigation in different states indicates one comon trend, that vomen are more cancemed with problems that affect their day-t onday ilives. They have shown themselves ready to protest against inflation, adultexation of food, unemployment, and poverty. The. unity botween political, oconomic, socisi

Sseues that characterizod tho zecion movement wo ono of tho causes for the high dogroe of women's participation. The obsence of a bimilar movemont in the perice aftar independence and the divosce betwon socinl problems that affect wemen directiy and palitical precece has been one of the rejor causer for lorer participation of women in politice in zecent yea 29,2

## 121. IMPACT OF ROAAN ON THE POLITICAL PROCESS

Wemen'e paxticipation in politice hes not been reflected in thoir record of succecs at olections. The number and percentage of succeasful woman candidatea for the Lok Sabho has been decilning gteadily 8 zam 33 ( 50.6 percent) in 1962 to 21 (25 percent) an 1971 (seo table 2). The shazp decilne in 197 is due to tho inczeace in the number of independent vomon candidates most of thom wewe defeated. The inczeose in independent candidatoo wao malniy due to the fallure of the partles to sponser en adequate number of women. It hoe generally been found that the success of women candidates depends upon poxty backing. the campaign strategy adopted and personality including tho family background of candidates. Slnce 1952, 212 womon hava rexved in the Indian Parliament 129 in tho lok Sabha and 0s in the Rajya Sabha. In the state legislatures, the most olegnditicant trend is oithor a cocilne or etagnotich in the pextontage of succeosful candidates.

## Role of Wemen Eisto

Wamen leaders in the pertod immediately aftex indopendence were mootly veterans izem the freedom strugglo. They had also worked in the movoent for wemen's welfare and development, sese spckesmen of the women's cause in the representative bodies, and played an important role in mobilizing public opinion in support of the aociel legiem lation that changed the legal otatus of momen within the
2. Ibid. Dec. 1974.

Isst fev years aftor indepondence. Somo of them also helped to shape the policios and the programes for women's developm ment that wex tuken up by Govesmment at that time. Host of these Leaders, who had attainod a national stature during the E reedom otruggio, becare nombers of the Central Govemnent or Paxilament. In Statos, n new generation enteged politice. Invertigations, suggest that while expertence of social vork among vomen to still considered a qualification for cendidates to 1 ccal bodioc. it has ceaced to be so 2 or entxy to the legielature. Politics at the state level seldon reflects social diffezencoo at present. The women invoived in State politice mostly cone fyom the economic and politicel olite of States and enter the ropresentative process, more because of cupport within a party, sathor than through work among the people.

Uemen 2 oxm the minoxity amang the party woxkers then elected to tho legislature. thoy 60 their role as representativos of the people with no special responsibility to women. In casiter yoare, tholr champlonship of women's causes was concexted, cutting across party ilines. In recent years, horevor, women legislators have not shown such concem or interest in problens thet asfect wemen spectifically. This exiticism was voiced by many vonen autside the circle of active politicians. Debates and diecussions in the legislative bodies have given very meagre attention to women's problems.

It seems that the pelitical elite of the country. of both senes, has pexhepe cone to belleve that the problems of momen had practically been soived with the legal and administrative moasures adopted in the 8 Lrot fem years after independence. The very articulato debates of eariler years on women's problema, in which momen members ployed a major role, have not been repoated since. Tho Gisence of an active women's movement and the falluze of political organizatione to mobilize wenen for the solution of the tr problems have pxevented women ism exterting odequate presoure on poiltical inetitutions.

Political Partios and Nam:
The election manifeotcoe of the political partios agree that vemen conotitute a mackwasd eection of the boclety to whom special psivileges have been granted to bring them at par with men.

1. The Indion Nat Lonal Congsess (Congzese-1) whose zecent mendiestoes have emphaedzed deval opment of education and employment opportunitioo for vamen (an the new - 20 point programme) has been aponsoring the lazyest number of wamen candidates at all electione, but has et 1.11 falled to reach ite repeatediy ot ipulated torget of 15 percent. In spite of a woman being the undisputed leeder of this party and also being the Prime liinister (tire. Indiza Gandil), the memen's position in the party hiesazchy, and in general is not porticularly $\operatorname{lmpressive}$. Though the thozking Conmittee comprises of men and women nombers, it is ovident that, without pressure fran the Working Committee, party camittees in many states mould exclude tramen. Domen workere in the party complain of denial ef cpportunities to develop or demonotrate their ozganizing ability and of neglect of women's demands by tho leaderohlp.
2. The Coumulist Party of Indla bellevee that women can be fully 1 bberatod only in o cocsalist system. Thoy must play a role bringing about the social revolution. It has, therefore, been demanding equal pay for equal wonis and removal of all seatrictions and discriminations against women in employment. inheritance of property, education and soclal laws. The party claime that 5 percent of $1 t z$ members ose women. The party's repreeentatives emphasized the removal of economic dependence and poverty to enable wonen to enjoy their legal righte, and argued thot, without fuller participation in the process of sociol production, veservation of jobs in selected industrios $f$ ree legal ald, and greater educational opportunities, it will be difficult for women to achleve the equality to which they are ontitled by lav.
3. Tho Communist Party of India (i) holds oimilar viows
regaxding wemen and ls czitical of the poor progress in the field of womon's vel8aso sineo independence. Tho nation cannot progrooo is ite wenon romain in their present condition as victims of obscurantint curtoms and patjudices and with 1 imited opportunitier $q$ er dovolopment. Homen constituto about I porcent of the party's memberahip. The representation of the paxty omphaodzed tho need tox oconomis independenco without whichhreme ne good as private property of men. The growing problem of zuzal unempl cymene with an lnerenaing landieseness and decay of village induatztoo threatened the becurity and status of womon in these ozeas, and made them unable to enjoy theiz constitutional and legal zighte. oven mose than uxban women. Tho pazely suggesto maoe omployment and maso ecucation (including tho oducation of vemen about thelr emancipation). inclugson of the princtiple of equal pey fox equal work in the Fundemental nighto, and oqual sharea of land and job Paclilites for peasent women, as necessexy steps to achieve genuine equality $f$ or wenen.
4. The Bharatiya Janta Paxty suppoxts advancenent of vomen and epecial steps to memove tholy soctol and educational disabilitios, without any change in the traditionsily estabLishedaprinciplec of soclal oxganization. The pexty's representat ivee omphaized the need to increase poilitical paztictipetim and congetoumo es of wemen since the conservation of wemen prosente an obstaclo to theiz develmment. They cxiticized the uee of fenale itgures in advertiaing and the inage of women projectee by other moes medla as derogatory to womento ptatue.
5. The Scclalist Paxty belsever that menen still suffer fyom soetal inecualitles. Tho paxty's representative empham aized the ignorence and indifferance of women regazding their legel and conetitutional rights. A detemmined effort has to be made by sccial woxtero to remove this difficulty. Goveznment and other institutions should educate men and vemen ageinct cutmoded 4 raditions and superstitions. The women's front of the Pazty has adopted a charter of Women's RAghts, demanding $\$$ seo oducation, vocational and technical
tre Ining, paxt-time oxployment, uniform Civil Code, gocial nobilitation againet dowzy ond gxeatex seope for women in elections and party ozganieations.

## Positions in Government :

Though only a few wonen zeached the highest lovel of power and authority, those who did so have been recognized for their administrative aills and capacity to manage their orm affaixe, Since 1952, therteen women have gerved the Union Government as Ministore and severai have sezved as Chaiman of both Houces of Parliament. Many have been members of Standing and ad hoc Comistrees. In states. two women have been Govemoze, two Chlef Ministers, ene Speaker, and one Doputy Speaker. Though govy have held office in most of the states. Camared to thatr overall number in the legislaturo, the number of wemen holding offices was not 100.

Effectivenest of campalgns fo mobliszo wonen
Though wemen constitute 50 percent of the electorate, the expexience of all the general elections proves that they are not aware of their strength nor this source has been adequately tapped by any political party. Theze has not been any bazgaining on the part of ozganized women with poistical paxties for their oupport, except in Jammu. The practicoo generalily tend to seek the suppozt of the molo active hoadis of famplod expecting that their wishes would prevail with the women, partlculariy in rural areas. In lazger citiog. scme attempt has been made to activize women votere, mating opecific promises to them and using a house-to-houso appreach.

Amang the nonmpoiltical oxyanizations. the most Important are the All India remen's Conference, the National Council of Domen in Ind $\mathrm{Ia}_{\text {, the }}$ tharatiya Grameen Hahlla Sangh, and the Naticnal Fedoretion of Indian Wonen. The tizot two are malniy destbozetive bedies and have concenm tretod more on velfare and relief activities. The National

Federation aims to zadeo tho political ond socini arrayenose of women and tha boon mobisezang tremen's protest against such lesves ao inflation, hooxding, and aduiteration. The Bhavatiya Gramoen Mahtia Sangh works ameng zural momen ond has been actsve in ruzal devel opment. All these orgentzationo acintt that thoy have not been fully ouccese sul in carrying the meconge of their new rights to all the wemen in the country.

While women loaders in the trade union movement have played a mejor zole in bringaing about changea in labour laws to previce protection to cromen, most trode unions admit that thoy havo not ectie many offorts to mobllize wemen to aeceat their legal and constitutional righte. thenever these oxganizatlono have worked togethor to defend the righte of wemen, however, their influonce of pressure groups has been faiziy effective. They ployed an important role in the onactuont of social laes after indepondence.

In spita of increace in pasticipation, women's ablilty to preduce an mpact on the political process hao been negligible. Daztioo have tended to gee vemen ac appendages of the melos. fmeng wemen, the leadership hes become dipruged and diverse, whth sharp contradictions in their regaxd and concem q or the inequalities that affect the status of women in every gphere - soclal. cconomite, and political. The revolution in status of wanon 8 or which censtitutionel equality was to be only the inetrumont, otill remaino a very distant objective. thile the position of sone groups has changed for the better, the large mases of ucuen continue to lack spokecuen in the representative bodies of the State. Though women do not constitute a minority numerically, they are acquiring the foatuses of one by the inequality of class, status, and pastical power. The cham between the values of the new soctal oxder proclakmed by the constitution
and the realitios of contemposaxy Indian socloty as faz as wemen's righta are concerncd semaine as great as at the tIme of Independonce.

The zight to political equality has not onabled women to play thoix zolo no portnere and constituents In the paititcal proceso. bocouse Gandhi's message to tzeat political righte, not 00 on end, but only as a means. hoo been toxyotton. ingtead. thege rights have helped to busld an illusion of equality and power which is fequentiy ucad as an azgument to resiet apectal protective and amel loxative noacures to enablo wonen to achteve a just and equal position in sectoty. In spite of opecial powere provided by Azticie $15(3)$ of the Constitution, almost no efforts have been made to redross the unequal status of women in difforont ophoste. The fact that the country has beon ruled by a woman (1.e. Hzo. Indixa Gandin) for the past 13 or so yeare, io not an indicator of the meal status of wcmon in this country. Though mon roeognize and advocate the desirability of giving equal opportunitioo to momen in oconomic and political sphowoo, the norms and attitudes regarding a momen'e role in society remain traditionai. In this sence, the new sighte provided to them seems to be only conceosionas.

Vomen in Lecol Bedios:
In ordex to provide greatex opportunities to women to actively poxticlpate in the decioicn-making process, it Lo imperativo to zocegnize tho true nature of the social inequalities and disabilitios that hamper them. This can beot be achieved by providing them mith spectal cpportunim ties for participation in the mepaesentative stiucture of Local government. The present form of aseoclating women in theso bodies. through compotion or nomination, has become a In ind of tokenism. The time has come to move out of this token provioton to a moze meaningtul acsociation of vomen In local adminiatration, cret to counteract the general apathy and indiffezenco of tho local bodies to wemen's
development and change of status. That is therefore recom mmendod is tho ostoblesment of statutoxy women's Panchayate at the village leved with outcnony and rescurces of theis own for the menegoment and diministration of walfare and development programes for vomon and chlidion, ao a tranoitional meesure, to break thoough the attitudes that inhibit most women frem axticulating thois problems and porticipating activity in the oxioting local bodies. They ohould be dixectly elected the thomen of the village ond have the right to send zeprocentatives to the Panchayat Somitio and for zilo poriohade. A viabie reletionship with the Gram Panchayats thould bo maintainod by the Chalmen and secretary of both bodioo oxwofficio: mombers of the other.

At the level of municipalittoe. the principle of zeservation of seate 8 or memen lo alroady prevalent in acme states. This should to edopted by all states as a transitional neasure (thio trac a majority decision, two members dissenting). In addition, pomanent comsttees should be constituted in nunicipalitioo to instiate ond supervise pregrames for wecen'o telfazo and lovol oment.

Peservation of Soats in Legsessaturee :
Political parties sheuld edopt a definite policy regazding the percentage of vexaen candidates to be spensored by them for olections to Porl kament and state Assemblico. Thile they may initinily otazt with 25 percent this should be gradually increased so that, overtine, the representation of vomen in legislative bodies has some relationship to their position in the totel population of the countiy or the state. Faliing to do so should invite a suggestion for tho recervation of socto $f 0 r$ tonen in State Assenblios and Pori fament. And to thoce resesved seate women may either be elected (by the massee or noninated (by the President)). This obviously is debitable.

Wenon should inclufed in ali the traportant comittees, ccamiesions, delogationo that axe appointed to examine
soctomoconcmic problens. ${ }^{3}$
The otudy in section I zovealo thot urmen's porticipation in the political procese hoe show a oroady inczease, both in elections and in their readinese to express their views on Lesues dizectly conceming their day to day 1ife. But their abllity to produce on mpact on the political process has been negisgible becauce of the inadequate attention pold to thele education ond mobilisation by both political partiee and wcaon's oxpenisetions. The ot ructures of the parties mako them male ceninoted and inspite of outstanding exception, most party men oxe not free from the genoral prejudices and aftitudes of the coclety. They have tended to 000 the wemen votess and estizens as appendages of the males and have dopended on the heads of famalies to provide block-votes and support f or their parties and candidates. All the indicarors of participation, attitudes and impact came up with the came zosulte - the resolution in soclal and political otatus of vomon for which conotitutional oquality was to to only the inotrumont, st lil remains a vexy distent objective. Thalo there is no doubt that the position of some groups of momen have changed $f$ or the better by opening to them positions of pexary and dignity, the laxge masses of womon continue to lact: opokeemen who understand theis spectal problems and bo conmittod to their removal. In the representative bodioe of tho atate.

From thie point of vien, though women do not numerically constitute a minority, they axe beginning to acquixe the foatures of a minority comunity by the three mecognised aimensions of inequallty - Inequality of class (economic situation). status (social poaition) and political pows. If this trend is allowed to continue the laxge masse of women in Ind la may well emerge as the only ourviving minority continuously oxposod to injuotice.
3. Ibld. Dec. 1974,

## 12.

This section will oxanine tiserimination againot vomen 8 rom the legal point. of viev ond ospecially vith reference to marxiage divoze adoption and guardianship of childien, paintenance and inheritance, and cextain relevant lecuos such oo motrinonial propezty, family courts, unifom civil codo, and zofcomo in criminal law and law relating to notionality. liezt an effort has beon made to point out the azeas whese the law is lagging bohind the principles thich have alxeady heen accepted by our constitution.

## LAW AS AN INSTRUMENT OF SOCLAL CHANGE :

During the Deftich pezted, the general polley of nonintervention in seclal and seligious motters pexpetuated multiple systeme and by proventing nosmal edjustment to sociomeconcale changes, $20 d$ to atagnation and hazdening of differences botwen tho vazicus religious communitles and even within the submsectione of the ccmmunitios. The nineteenth century social zesomero attempted somo maxyinal odjustments axising \&rom humanitarian considerations and sockal domando, the in noot odgnisteant achlovement being tho low ageingt tho practice cf coti. such social legisiation hovever vas not attompted after 1657. With the etzongthoning of the not Lonal movement and the efforts of Hahatma Gandit, a demand begen to be put Ozwa for bringing about major chonges in low and $f$ or removing the legal inforlority of vomen and ending discrimination against thom in matterc ilke mazriago, divorce, inheritance. or quardianship of childzen which affected their itfo and personality. $\sqrt{\text { Fecorm of Hindu Lav was thus inktited even }}$ bef ore independonce alihough. because of conservative resiotance. it could eniy be given effoct to during the 19500 in a plocomanal roenton.

Oves-dopendence en logialation to bring about social change is a chazactoristic, not only of our country, but of
several modem sociotiot, particularly those omerging 8 xom forelgn xule. These 20 no acubt that lat does senve some usoful puxpose in premoting cectol change. But it muat be omphosized that legialotien by itself cannot change sockety. The gudiciazy hoe ofton called to give orfort to tho principles undeslying logielation, as for instance, in cases of blgamy or caseo involving the wifo's right to work. The exscutive has of ten fallod to mplement these lawe or to epzead awazeness about thon through the mass media. if $\sim$ legislation reflecte the ocesal value of a country, the degree of women's emancipotion is the measure of ste cultuxal advance.

1. marringe

The major sosuoo zelating to mazrlage that need meticulous attontion are polygary, offective enforcement of the provialens againot blgany under the Hindu Law, age of marriage, compulsory roglotzation of marriages and dowry.

## Polygamy:

Full equality the coxes ia hazdly posolble in a legal oystom which pezmite polyony and a social aystem which tolerstes at. Fortunately, the inositution of polygany which prevailed eroditionally in India hos been decisining in the lost few decados. Monogomy has been accopted in the laws for Chriatians, Hindus, Parsoes, and Jewo, 60 that 88 percent of the Indian population le legally goveznod by this principle. It is only tuci im lav oflich hos romokned unaffected by this changing trend tomardo monogery.

1. Lualim Low on Polygamy : Three aiffoment sote of viows were expressed by huolim wcion who were intervieved: (a) the oducatod middio cloeces in U. D. were opposed to any change whatscover: (b) the peozer vomen of the same state expresced - desire for monoganoue merriaged and denounced the inoqualities of polygamy ond (c) there was ansform and eaphatic denond, 8 zon womon in lcashmix, for tho banning of polygamy. ${ }^{4}$

[^12]thusim Lam regazde narriage as a contraet. : some furists have advocated the adoption of a standard contract providing, inter alla, that the wife shall have the porser to alvorce hor husband if ho totes a cocont wife. Although this renedy is advocated for tho provention of polygamy, it will not obviously provile any oubstantive roitas to the first wife gith children, nox serfously affect the position of the hugband because the second marriage would remain valid and the act of bigeny would not be legally urong. It would also be ineffective to provent fake convoreiono to Islam to ovade the prohibition of blgamy under other laws.
thile the desixability of reform in Lutilm Law is generaLiy acknowledged and polygany has been prohiblted in most other Huslim countries, the Govemament of Indla has taken no steps in thie direction, on tho cround that public opinion in the Musiam community deoe not fovour thio change. Ignoring the intoreate of Lualim vomen ia donsal of equality and oociel Juetice, and thorefore there can be no compromise on the bacic palsey of menogony beling the zule for ail communtiles.
2. Enforcemont of Provioion against Blamy under the Kindu Marrlage Act : thllo Blyony has boen an offence for the Handus and the second marriago is vold in lew, such marriages are still prevalent, es evicienced by a censue study in $1961^{5}$ and cases brought to the notice of the Committee during its tours in the States of Manspur, Andhza Pradesh, Bzhar, Uttar Pyadesh, Hest Bengol, and madhye Prodooh. Uneducated and economically depondent momon 8 ind it diepleult to go to court and are not always supported by thois penilles in lodiging prosecuitions. Technical intorpretation of the word 'solemnization' of merriage posos difficultios. It is therefore necessary to make the following chargee in the low to make its enforcement more offoctive.
(a) With tho posmeotion cis the court, the right to inditate
5. Incidence of Palyannous Tarstages in Indita, Consus of ind 13. 1901 (nimeographed).
prosecution for bigamy should be extendod to pexcons other than tho gixl"s fomily to provent tho curzent wide opread violation of the late
(b) In section 17 of the Hindu Marriage Act, 1955, the vords "oolemnired" ohould be replaced by the wordo "goes through a Koxm of merriage". Further, on explanation should aleo be added to the aection to the effect that an caleotion ko pexfoxm some of the essential cexemonleo by parties shall not be construed to mean that tho offenco of bigamy wa not commited. if such a coremony of romplage gives stce to a do facto rolationship of husband and miso.
(c) A proviakon sheuld be Lntroduced in Section 6 of the Hindu Marriage Act. 1935 ; to the ofsect that nothing contalned in the Act ahall provont a court quen granting an injunction ogoinet a proposed blegamous mazriago.
3. Laso in She Fozmor Fxoneh and Portuguese Terzttory zen after tho merger of these torritorteo with Indla, the premmergor Lowo have not bon abrcgatcd. Hindus in Pondichemsy are governed by fouz oystons and Cnsigtsane by two systems. in Goo, Damon and Diu, polygamy is poradoshble among somo Hindu comrunities. The continuation of cuch $i$ aws pextitting polygamy is contradietory to oux aoclal policy and 3 s totally unjuotifled. They ohould therefore wimmiatoly replaced by the Hindu Marriages Act. $1955 .{ }^{6}$

Age of Riarmiago
The disastrous effects of child marrlages persuaded social reformera to reotrain them by legialation. The Civil Aarriage Act. 2872, fixed the minkum age of marriage at 14, and attompte to prevent early consumation resulted in various measures which gradually ratcod the age of censent to 13. Finally the Child Morytage Restraint Act. 1929 , $81 \times \mathrm{ded}$ the minimum ago 80 marriage Tor maleo at 18 and for forales at 14 (which was later amended to 15). While the practico of child merriage was mato o penal

##  of nomon, mvornmene or andia. Doc: 1974 .

offonce for paronts or those performing, conducting, of directing it and for the adult bridegrocm, the validity of such marriages was left untouched. Apert from this genoral Act which applies to all comunitioo, the various personal lawe also have their minimum age for marriage. There is no uniformity elther in the mindmum ago or in the consequence of violation of the law. Ondy the opecial Morrlage Act, 1984, flxes the mindmum age at 21 and 18 for cales and females zespectively. In all the porgonal lawo, a lower age to proceribed for gisle and it is bolow 18 in all of them.

It is hardiy necoseary to argue the case against chile marriages. It may be pointod out however that the suicide Enquiry Conmitiee appointed by the Government of Gujarat ${ }^{7}$ reported that child maszlage to one of the significant factors leading to the high inctelence of cutcide among young mazrted vomen. Increasing the age of marriage to 10 is desirable because until thon, a girl wo not phyelcally and mentally mature for the responsiblilition of parenthoce.

Thile penalizing the portormance of child marriages is nece csary, the benef it of ouch legislation 2 s greatly offset by the fact that the maxriage itself le held valid. It should be a long-term objective to amend this aspect of the lay and to declare child marriages an legaliy vold. Moreover as mmediate measures to deter the practice and to alleviate their consequences, it is neceosary to intraduce the 'option of puberty' on ines similar to that in tuisim law. The right to repudlate a child marringe by a girl on attalning majority lis provided under huolim low if the Pollewings facts are established:
(4) thet she trae given in mazslage by her father or other guardian tofore the attained the age of 15 :
(ii) that sho repudiated the marriage before she attalned the age of 28; and
(1ii)that tho marriage wos not consummated. This right to repudiate the marrlage on attaining majority should be made availeblo 80 girlo in all comanities, irreopective of the fact whothoz or not the narrlage wae consummeted.

[^13]Gujarat hao made child marylage a cognizable offence and provided for the appointront of a Child Harriage Prevention officer. This is a good leady and to ensure better enforcement, it is necessazy that all of fonceo under the child marriage Restraint Act, 1929, shousd so made cognizable and special officers appointed to onforeo ito proviesions.

The Pareoo Hazringo and Divorce Act, 1865, provides that 'no ouit sholl be brought in ony court to enforeo any marrizge betwen Parseos or any contzact connected with or ardeling out of any such marriage, $4 P$, at the date of the inotitution of the ouit the husband shall not heve completed the age of 16 years or the wife ahall not have completed the oge of 14 years'. It is necessary to include o almilar provision in the personal lawo of all commantater.

Compulsory Rogictration of Marriages:
Compul cory registration of marzioges as recommended by the U. N. will to on of feet ive choek on child and bigamous marriage. offor rollablo proof of mariages and onsure legit fmacy and inhoritance righte of childron. Rogistration of maxriages is compulsory among Pareees and Christinns and for ell marrlages porfoxmed under the epectid trarriage Act, 1954. section of this Act which pezosts reglstration of marziages celebrated under orher laws has galled to ovote much response. It is therefore necessary to intzoduce o eyotem of compulsory registration for all marriages.

## Downy :

The Dowry Prohabieten nee. 1961, has e2gnally galled to achiove ite purpose. In apito of the rapid grometh of thio practive, the caces dealt ulth under this Act are extremely few. During the debate on the Dowzy Blll, it had been claimed that awakenting of cocial conecionce rather than legislation was necoosary to colve thio problem, and that the eves wlle ho reduced with increasing avenues of omployment and other opportunities for ermon. There 2 L iftile evicence of althor of these dovolopments. fociel cencetence is still asleep oo is ouldenced
by many cases of 111 -tratiment of tho gisl by hor inmletrs of her husband foz galluxe to bring adequate dowry which wore rem. ported by the victimo ${ }^{8}$ and the fact that none of tho proreons reporting auch cacos montionod tho need to call the polite or socially cencuzo such fonliliog. Education has proved to be Ineffoctive to arrest the ovil olnco tho oducated youth appear to bo unashamodiy contributing to sts porpotuation. Existing oconomic condstions aleo evgyo ot that inczeosing job opportunites and oconcmite 8 recdom for crenon wlll bo a long drawhout process. Undor those ciscumetanceos ofzingont onforcemont of the policy and purpose of this law hio toccone absolutely oosencsal. The opocific moastixos ouggodeod ase ?
(4) making tho effenco cognizobles
(4) ontruoting $2 t \sin$ onforcmont (as wall ao of othor social lawo) to a eeporato adminsetzation which would bo acoociatod with oocial vortere and ondightened nembers of the comunity in ite funct Longes
(isf)including ewo ancsilory providions in tho Act to prohibit glets medo to tho bridogatom or his parents in excoes of Re. 500 or which con to ucod ac to reduce hls cm I inancial 150 bLl 2 ty and to ponalize diepley of dowxy which helps to perpetuate and oncourage this practice and
(5v) penalizing the tating tand giving of dowry undor the government servants conduce mules as done in tho post in respect of brgamowo norriages. Tho zmpace of the omended ict should to evaluoted aftos $95 v o$ fuars.
It should be a long-torm objective to set a colling even on gifte to the bride.

## II. DIVORCE:

tonogamous marriegc odehout tho right of divozeo causes greot hardonip to both partioc. The concept of 'union for 14 fe" or the aacracintal noturo of narraage which rondere it ind iasoluble hes boen oreded gredually and the right of devorce has

been introduced in all logas syoteme in India. The laws are howevor charoctorized by variotions and unequal ireatment of oexes. According to tho concus of 1971, there are 870,000 divorces or coparated womon of them 743,200 are in the rural areas and 127,500 in urben azoas, the ratio being 1,630 women per 1,000 men. The FIquse g 80 r 1961-71 indicate a distinct drop in the poscontego of asyoseod and woparatod porcone over tho decade, although the proporition of wemen was higtes than that of men in both rurol and urban areas. A concus aurvey in 1951 indicatod wide aceoptanco of divorce by the village community, ${ }^{10}$ Its inegdence moo the highost among huskimo followed by Hindue, Eucininte, Jaino, Skitho, and Chriatians, Niuleary, berronnese, ond oxtrome pavercy wore the noet comen grounds for divorce.

1. Hindu Lawt Contraxy to tho gonoral notion rogarding the Andisoolubisity of Hindu merstages, curtomary forms of divorce, recognizod beth cockolly and judscieliy, have boon videly proctim ced ameng the lavor castes. Tho most usual forms axes divorce by mutual coneone, by tho hucbond and by deeds. Undoz cuatomary ler, there to no walting posicd ofter divorce for remarriage. The other odvantage of thoco 8 ormo lo that they save both time and money shsch io genoraliy loat in ilitigations but oince seme of those romo are waince publice policy or norality, a alvorce under customary dar may $D$ esjocted by a court. As a solution an exhoustive xocord of thoco custems whould bo prepared and scrutinised by a ponel ef cesto-logol experts to dotemmine uhich foxms should be cacie avallable to the pepple and to the panchayate.

The Hindu liarringe Act: 1999, pormits divoree to both porties for (o) iiving in edustery (b) converasons (c) incanitys (d) communicablo lepresy: (o) voneral diseace (s) renunciotions (g) disappearonce for soven yoazs or more; ( h ) falluze to resume cohabilitation for two yoare after o decroo of jucliclal eopara-

10. Rogitition of plyosce in Indin-Ganus of Incinh- 1964 (mineogrophod). Alce villogo surveye conductod by samo consue.
of conjugal righte. A wife has two additional groundo i (j) if the husband hao another living wifes and (k) if he 2a guiley of zape, eodomy or beatiallty. So, cruelty and desortion should included os groundg for divorce inthis Act, to prevent tho circuitoua route of obtaining a judicial separation first and then ceoling divorce after two years.

The intexpretation of 'rassonable cauce" 8 or acsortion or reotitution of conjugal rights as made by the judiciary lie not setisfactory and in cortain cases, the judiciary'o attitude to the tomen'e right of equal apportunity in education or employment hao boon amblauous. As the court olshor upheld the authorlty of the husband to compel his wife to recign her yob in a plece oway frem hia plece of work, or concedct the right to the wife oniy in casos of genuine necessity. Therefore it is desirable that, difference in the place of work should not be regazdoe as a ground for dosertition or restitution of conjugal rightis.
2. Musifm Law : Under tuolim law a husband has an absolute and unilmited right to ropudiate the marriage at his will, but a Musidm wifo thas no auch sight. Traditional law permitted her so coek diseolution under theoo forms: (i) diverce there the hueband delogatoa the rieht of divorce to the wife in the marriage contract otapuiating that she may divorce him on his teting another wife: (1i) divorce by agrement on the wlfe's giving some conglderation to tho hugband, and (1ii) divorce by mutual consent. Taliang advantage of the law enunciated by the kalikiand Sthafi schools the digcoluêion of Musilm Marriages Act. 1930, rocognizes the wifc's right to divoree on the pollowing grounds:
(a) husband'o disappearence for four yearss,
(b) neglect and fallure to provide maintenance for two yearss
(c) husband's impriockment for soven years or mores
(d) sallure to porform maritol obligations for three yeare;
(o) Impotency:
(s) Incanity, Leprosy, vonosal digonses
(g) aption of pubarty and
( n ) cruolty or ony otioe ground recognized os valid for divorce under tualim Lav.

This act hoo banofstod many kual momen. The most froquontly usod groundo azo tho option of puborty and fallure to provide notntononce. In the latter case, courts havo occaionally donted tho right to o wtio where her conduct we such ao to absolve hoz hugbond S red hio duty to provide mointenance. In guch cases, horovor, 0 moze moesonable vion do that taken by Juatice Kriehna Ayyar tho hao obsorved that there is no merit in trying to procozve a narrsago which has in fact brotion down. Therefore. the zight to divoree on the gallure of huaband to provide maintononco ohould werespective of tho wife'g conduct.
in opito of the mafieg provided by the Act of 1939 and the cuotonary forme, a musitm uiso continues in pooition of logal inferfority and insecurity ao long as the huobard's unilateral right to divozeo continues to wocognszod. Othor tusilm countriea havo alroady rogericted this right. So. inrediate logislation oheuld be undoxtaten to oliminate this uniloteral right of divorco by tho hushand and to introduce parity of rights for both partnozo regarding groundo for seeking divorce.
3. Chriotian Lav Tho Ind Lan Divorce Act, 1869, which governs all Christians, Ascesfminates between the husbend 's and $040^{\circ} 0$ right to aoek Aivozce. The huskend can do 80 if the wifo hos conmittod edultory. The wife has to prove a cocond offonce along with aduleory (incest, bigeny, cruelty, desextion) In axdor to obtein a divorce. Tho Lav Commisesion propared ( $\ln 1960$ ) o draft bill to rocom this law on the ines of provisions $f$ oz divorce undew tho Special Marriage Act. 1954. Tho Railure of government to givo effect to this suggestion is much to be regretted. So, maxiedlate stope should be taken to roform the Indian Divorce Act, 1869. on the linee suggested by tho Lav Comm Lceion.
4. Pargo Lavi The Parcoo Larriage and Divoree Act. 1936. providos in cditition to the asual graunds, an additional right to the wise to obeain o diverce if the has been compelled by her hueband to prostitution. Theraforo this provision should be includad in all othoro poreonol laws.
5. Jewloh Law Tho Jewo are not governed by atatutory latw but divoze can be obtaknod through the courte on grounds of aduitery ox exuelty. Lonogany is generally practised excopt in certain opecified caser. It is noceseary to codify and reform the Jewsh law on the oubject. introm ducing the principle of monogamy and tho nombl grounde for asvoree providod for in the special marriage Act. 1954.
6. Spectal Lozriage Act. 1934 Divoree undez thls cecular fom of maxriage can be obtained by elthor party For diditery, dosertion 80 thzee years, cruelty, unsound mind. Leprosy, venozal diepaco, continuous absence for coven years, non-zesumption cs comabitation for one year following a deczee of judiciol separation or restitution of conjugal righte. in edaleson, the wifo can obtain divorce on the grounde of rape, sodomy, or bestiality. A special Geature of the Act is the right to divorce by mutual consent. So, mutuel consent ohould bo zocognized as a ground $f$ or divorce in all the personel laws so that two adults whoge marrlage has. in fact, brcten dom can alseolvo it honcurably.

Two general principloo should be adopted for reform of all divorce lame:
(1) thexe should to pazsty es rights regaiding grounds for divorce for both partneres and
(41) conversken to another ael Igion should not be reccgnized as a ground for divoxco at it offers on easy may of avoiding matrinonsal obligat Lons.
111. ADOITION ANS CUANDIANSHIP OF CHZLDREN

In India; the only personal law which recognszes adoption in the true sense of tho tesm is Hhidu Law. It regaras adoption as'takling of o sen ab a substitute in case theze is no walo Lsoue'. The Hindu Adopten and Mointenance fct. 1986. cedo thre cloaz departures from the provious law on the cubject :
(a) Lt permitted tho codoption of elther a son or a doughtor:
(b) it insieted on tho cencont of the wife for giving or taking in adeptions and
(c) it gave a venon tho rigit to adopt is the to unmarriod, wedowed, or divorced. A nazriod weman can adopt only if hex husband has rencunced the rjozid, become insane, or has ceased to be a Hindu. Thile this act has ceztainly improved the otatus of women, it is noceceory to leprove it further and to provide that both huskend and wife ohall have an equal right to adopt with the concent of the other spouge. From this point of viom tho Adoption of Children Bill, 1972, is halled as a uniform and secular lew thich would benefit the entire cormunity and recomanded io, its early onactment. While contexpozary thought zegarding guardianship arawo a distinction wotwen parental (eaxiler seen as oynonymouo with patemal) zights and the interest and melfaze of the child, and subord inatee the foxnoz so the latter. Our laws do not clearly meflect this erend.

1. Hindu Laty t The Hendu kinority and Guardlanship Act. 1956, upholds the superior reght of the father and makes him the first (the mother being the second) natural guezdian for boys and unmarriod gixic. Tho father has however lost his paevious right so deprivo the mother by appoint ing a testamentasy guaxdian. The pries sight of the mother is oxdinarily recognized enly to cuct edy childsen below ifive yeare of age. She hao olso a bettor cla im than the father in the case of illegitimate children. The Act also directs thet, in deciding guazdinnship, ccurte muat take the 'welfare of the child' os a pazomeun' considozation. A zecent decision of the supreme Court observed that, in special circumstances, the mother could toe the notural guardian even when the father woe alive. It is hoped that this decioion will guide laver courts and prevent them fres invarlably upholding the father's right even agoinst the child 'o interest.
2. Huslim Lam: A fusim father's position $i_{s}$ dminant and his righta with regard to guard lanship are very utide andeod. The nother to not recognized as o notural guazdian oven ofter the fathor's death, though she may bo appotntod
as such under the fathor'o will (Shias do not recognize this where the mother is a nonmetuasim). hublim Lav, hosever, recognizes her prime right to custody of minor childzen which cannot be deprived oven by the father except for misconduct. There is a difference between the Shia and the Hanif echoole regarding the age when the mother's right of custody texminates. In case of a minor aen tho shes sehool holds that the mother's right is oniy during the weaning period, i.e.. thll the chald reaches the ago of two yeore. The Henif school extends this period to soven years of age. In case of minor giris, the Shis law uphold tho mother'e right till the glri reacheo the ogo of soven, and the Hande law tail the attatns puierty. Soth achools agree that only the aothers ehould have custody of a minor maxied girl till the attaing puberty.
3. Guardian ond Wardg Act, 1890 : Under this law which governs all comunitiot ofther then Hindus and Muslimst the fathor's right with wegam to guardlanshtp is primary and no other porson can appelated uniobs the father is unfit.
supporting the recosmendations of the U.N. Ccmmission on the Status of Wenen regasting equality of rights and duties between men and women in respect of guardianship of minor childzon, the oxezise of pasental authority over them, and non-dicerimination botwe father and mother regarding custody of childzen in ovent of afvozec or eeperation. the supplementary recomendectiono are:
(a) that the control over the perion and property of a minor cannot bo separated and should vest in the same persons
(b) that the equestion of guaxdianghip should be detemined entirely frem the point of view of the child's interest and not on the basis of prior right of either parents
(c) that the pazent who does not have guardienship should have accese to the child and
(d) that whatever the cocisicn taken oarlier, the chlld's choice of guardian ohculd be obtalned when ha reaches the age of 12.
IV. mannt enance
4. Cximinal Low : The new Criminal Procedure Code, 1974. continuos to reslact tho old ottitude to momen ond provides tho right to demand meintenanco to divorted wives and indigent parente. The obligation hoo placed on men only i this Lo irrational in tho chonging oocial oftuation when many womon are economically indegondone. ulth a viow to achioving equalim ty of status betwoen husbant and erife and son and daughter; what may be benericiol, is en amendmont of laty to obligo the cconomically independent tueman to mainta in her dependent mosband to shase with him tho duty to maintein thoir chilerens and, with her bcothers, the duty to maintein their indigent parente. The cossing 08 B. 500 p.m. muot also abrogated. which has now beon placed on nointonance. The present exception in tho lew thich dentoc antenance to those divoreed wives tho have received isome meney payable under custanary or personal low' oxcludes thuod in tremen who are divorced. This unjust exception thould dens away with.
5. Hindu Lam : Unliko crininal law phere the mize's claim for maintenance depends on tho husbandit having sufficient means, under Hindu Lav, this right is abeolute but is lost 18 the wife bocuros unchorte. In accosaing the amount of naintenance the Cart tateos snto account the pooition and the otatus of tho parties, tho reasonable wants of the clasmant and the obligationo of the husband. It also juiges the Juatification C or tho wise'o living separately. This Act does not also limit the obligations of maintenance to the man only.
6. tuelim Lavy thile maintenance of the wife is the ilghoot obligation of the hugband in fiusi im law, tho wife must be accescible to the fuckand and obey his reasonable comends. A divoreed tualim tife has no right to maintenance beyond three months. These is no justification for such a

- discriminoticn, thuo, tho right to meintenanco should be oxtontiod so diverced tual turn weo.

4. Pazseos and Chetstiono The sighte of maintenance

Sor Poreees and Christiono azo very oimilari both concede the right only to wemen. In 8 ixing tho quantum of maintenance. the courte, bear in mited the huaband "o ability, the wife's onn assetc and tho conduct of the pazties. The Indian Divoxce Act. 1869. which goveme Chztotlans gives disczetion to tho couxt to oxder tho cettlocont of the wifo's propexty tor the bonefit of the husband os tho childzen $4 f$ divoxce hao boen obtained by the huston becauso of wife's adultery. If the court has deczeed damages to tho husband against the adulteror, it may oxder the cottionsont of the whole or part of this amount for the benesit or the childzon or maintenance of the wife.

In oxder to mininize tw haxdship caused by non-poyment of maintenance and to oncuro costainty of poyment, 611 main tonance amounts should be coducted at the source by the omployer as in the caco of incono-tax. there this is not poosible, axreazs of mintononce should be recovered as arreare of land revenue or by alcteon as in tho case of $f$ ine under tho Criminel Proceduse cede. The beet oolution 120 in entrueting the entiro question or maintenance to specialized courts 1tre family courts thich could take into consideration the incomes and degzees of rinane int dopendence of both spouses in settilng such matters.

## V. INHERITANCE

The Indian succegetion Aot, 192s, which govens Ciristians. Jevs. Pareece, and thoce marstod under the Special Marriage Act conters no rectziction on tho porer of a person to wlll away his propertys and tho protection enjoyed by a luslim widow to a share of the ostato and by the Kindu widow for maintenance is dented to othoz wiciowe undez thle lew. It is desirable to place some restziction on the sight of testation similax to that prevalling under tusifm low to provint a widon from being Loft completely doatstute.

The amondec law providoc that. in sases of intestate auccesoion. tho widcm with no lineal descendant is entitled to the whole property if tte value does not exceed Rs, 5,000 ox to a chazgo of Re, 5,000 in cabes where it exceeds this amount.

This proviotion io not oxtended to indtan Chrietians and hindus, Buddhiot, os Joins, succession to rhose propexty Le aloo govoznod by thio Act. Since thio proviolion givoe zights to chlidleso miderge, teo denial to the se groups cannot bo justistied.

1. Chriotiane in Koralo Christlane in Kexala azo governod by the Travancoze Christian Succeosion Act, 1916, and the Cochin Chrietien succeosion Act, 1921. Apart $f$ som multiplicity, thoso lacre givo only a $14 f 0$ interest teminable on death or zemerriage to a tuldoy or mother inheriting inmovable propesty. A daughter's right is imited oniy to Stridhanam. Even in caces theze she is entitled, she takes - much maller shaze. So the Chrietian women of Kerala ohould be guboumed under the Indian Succession Act. 1925.
2. Christions of Goa and Pordicherxy : In Goa, the usdow is zelegatod to the fouzth pooition and is ontitied to cniy fruite and agriculturel comodities. In Pondichorry. the laws rolegate women to en inforior position and do not regard her as iull omer oven in the fev ceses where ohe can inherit properiy. lihot le needed is the extension of the Indian Succecaion Act, 1923, io these territorios.
3. Parsee Lam ; For intortate succession among Parsees, the rules of devolution of pxeperty of male and female inteatates affer, resulting in alecrinination agoinst daughters and mothers. Tho on is entitied to an equal ohare in mothor's proporiy aleng with a daughter but the doughter is not enfitiod to the same right to the father's property. Thore is no juotieleation q or such diserimination.
4. Lusilm Law ; Lualim law, while necognizing the righte of tromen to inhezit, diseriminates between male and female helrs of the tame degreo, tho shaze of the latter being half that of the $f$ ormer. A legielation is called for. giving an equal shero to tho ytdory ond the doughter along with sons ao hoo been dono in Tuzkey.
5. Hindu Lav: Promindoponsonco Indin had several systems of ouccession ameng Hinduo, in nest of which the position of
women was one of dependenco wheh rarely any proprietory zights. Evon when thoy enjoyed smo righte, they had only a ILfe interot and not tull ownesship. The Hindu succeosjon Act. 1986, made some zadical changes, the most sapoxtant beling equal zight of succeockon between male and fomale hoira in the oumo category (0rothor and sistez, son and daughtex). It also simplified tho law by abolishing the dsferent syoteme prevelitng under the Mitakehasa and Dayabhage schools and extenced the ref ormed law to perzone in scuth India previougly gowemed by the tamumakikattayam. Ite greatest progesesive feature se the recognition of the right of worson to Inheztt ond tho abolttion of the itfo ostate of femole heire. Tho Closs $I$ heirs of a man who tate the property in equal ohntea as absolute owners axo the widow, the mother. ann daughter, widow of a predeceased son and aons and deughters pradeceased gens or daughters.

Unfortunately, tredit Sonal we aistance led to come compromises in tho original intentionsi For instance, the one major factor wespenaibie for continuing the inequality between aene end caughtere le the retention of the Mitakshara soparconexy, whose memberehip sis confined only to males. A number of decigiono and Latrs like the Hindu ticmen's right to Propeaty Act and the Hindu Succesaion Act have made inroads St the concept of the copozcenazy. The Hindu Code Bill. 1948. as amended by tho select Ccmaittee, had in fact sugge ated abolition of the copazconam, $i_{n} 0$. , the male slght by bixth, but traditional resistanco we too strong. The compramise which the law now incorporates onsures that the female heire of a malo nomber of tho copancenary get a shaso of his property which is demarcated by a notional partition. In consequence, the sons get a shase of the father"* property In addition to their oum intezest as copazcenose. Under the Dayabhaga syotem the daughters get equal shazes with the brothers os there is no right by birth for gons. The right of a copaxcenor to senounce his share in tho copaz cenaxy and to trangfoxm hio colfmacquired property into joint-family propexty 20 fecurentiy used to negate or to
seduce the shase of a fomalo hels. The way out, is the abolition of the nolo right by bizth and the convergion of the Mitakehara copareonozy snto a Dayobhaga ono.

Sectien 4(2) of the Hindu suceession Aet, 256 , excludes the dovolutien of tenancy zights on egricultural holdingo under State lates frem the stope of the Act. This has lod co the eliminotion of tho bonoelcial effecto of tho Bindu Succesolon Act under the land legisiation in many otator. Some states do not havo spactal provision for eucceseion to tenurlal intezest. The daninant concervative groups in oome statos havo, however, successfully excluded widoms and daughters asthout giving any particular oconomic Justification for such lawe. A fypical example is the Uttar Pradeoh Zomindari Abolition and Land Refoxms Act. 1980, which io 2 itely to apply to all agricultural land in that stato in ceureo of 4 imos . Similar diseriminatory foatures are soen in samo of the zecent land ceiling lavs edcpted in afrezent stateo, o.g. . Kamataka, Punjab, or fladiya Pradeolit In oxdor te achieve tho ooclal equality of wermen as also in the interecto of unifomity; the abolition of cection $4(2)$ as the Hindu succesesion Act, 1956, Is the right measure to cocoted.

Sectien 25 tho Hindu succeosion Act, 1956, relating to the right of inherktance to a dwelling house has also resulted in ecmo discriminasion botrween cramarriod, widoned. and married daughtors. thic eoction asserts the primacy cs the pighte of the fanily against that of an indevidual and restricte partstion, 308 ar 00 goed. only the removing of this fecose, manifeoto tho invidious diatinction between mosried and other daughtess and the right of zesidence which consequentiy lis restricted oniy to those daughters Tho azo unmarried or midaced and are deserted by or separated 4 som thei: husbandis. This alecrimination has to be exadicoted so that all daughters enjoy the same right.

The uncererletod sight of teatation of ton zesults in depriving female helrs of thear righte of inheritance. This right has to bo seotricted under the Hindu succesaion Act. 196.
6. General : Tho medley of lowe goveming righte of inheritance of fomale heize, not oniy of alfferent commitioo, but even of femalo heirs of the same conmundty, requiso mmodiato rof ome bocod en principles like oqual rights $O 2$ cong and doughters ant tyicus, and restriction on the right of testation. horoover, there are large numbere of wonen who ave ignozant abcue thelx righte of interitance and so conditiened that thay oppoce the idea of sioters depriving brothers of the property. The puzpose of the conealsdated and goneral lan would therefore to defeated unieso edequete pubilcity 40 given to 2 to provioleno and trason are oducated about thoire righto. In absence of oocial security and edequato oppoztunitice for omployment. righte of inheritance in property provide 8 inoncial security and prevent dootstutton of tenon. While it se true that property rights phill benoest only a 1 masted eection, there is no doubt thet thoy gilis neto women independent and help thom to $\operatorname{mpr} r$ cue the ts atotuo. offoctively checking the foelang that moxen ase a busion to the family.

## VZ. MAYRHONLAL PMOPERY

In the socsomeconcaice oifustion prevalling in the country, the contribution of the wiso to the femily's econany is not recognized. A large number of tham participate in the famlly's effors to eam a lival thoods and pen when they do not do so, tho economic value of thelx offort in running the house, ascuming all domestic responsibilities and thus freeling the hueband 8 rem his avocatien, is not accepted in low, elthar directly or indisectiy, Harried women who do not have an independent source of inceme or give up eapl oyment ofter marrlage to cevote all the lr time to family obligetions are ocencrilcally dependent on the ix turbands. In the majority of ceses, movable or inmovable property acquired during mazriage is legally owned by the musbend, oince is lo paid fer out of his earnings. In case of divorce or coparation, wowen without any eaznings or savings of thole am aro coprived of all property thich
they acouiro jointly. Evon proporty recelved by then at the time of marriage from thio husband or his family is denied to the wamen in same communitios. The principle of determining ounership on the basis of financial contrim bution thue porke inequitably again et womens and the fear of 8 inancial and soctal incocurity preventa them $\$$ som resorting to coparatson os divozce oven whon tho moxrlages are unhappy. It is therefore necessary to give legal recognition to the oconconic value of the contribution made by the wifo through houconors for purposes of doterm nining omershap of motezmental preperty, instead of continuing tho axchaie tost of actual financial contribution. Therefere, on alvoxce or separation, the offe ahould be entitied to at leact onemthird of the assets acquired at the time of and during the marriage.

## VII. FAMELY COURTS

The statutory law in odi notrimonsel matters follows the adversary princlple for giving reliet, i.e., the petitioner seeking reliof alloges certain facts and the respendent zefutes thens. In addition, most of the arounds In these statuteo ave based on the 'fault principle" in otead of on tho brogkdom thoory. As a result, strong advocacy rather than remily welfoze is often the determining fector in these cassa. The absonce of diotinction potiven matrimenial caco and other civil sulis lends to inordinate delay which stands in the way of concillation ond further embatiere tho miationshlp of the partlos. Conesilation, whech ought to be the main constdoration in all family motiors, is not the guiding principle in the otatutes dealing with them. Therefore, what 18 required is the abandenment of the establishod edversazy syotem for cottioment of samily paoblons, and the ostablioneme of Samily courto thich whil eacot conciliatory methods and inf ormal proceduro in oxioe to achlovo socially dooizable sosusts.
VIII. UNIFORA CIVIL CODE

The absence of undfom civil code even 35 years after indepentonco 20 en inccrgsulty which camnot be Just ified, especialiy in viom of all the omphasis that is ploced on socularlen. stionce, and modemization. The continuance of various parzonal lawe which diecriminate totwoon men and momen violateo tho Fundemontel Rights and the preamblo to tho conoe itution thich promises equality of status to all ciefrens. it is also againot the spirit of national integemation and secularism. Theso has to be an expeditiou implementation of the constitutional dinective of Axticle 44 by the adoption of a unifom Cival Code.

## Ki. REPGER LAM

1. Consent to Sexual Intercourse : Consent to sexuad intercourse is ofrictly intexproted and exciudes consent given by woman undez dureso or fraud. It should also oxciute consent obtalned by threatening scmeone else in the preseaco ai the reman, oo secommended by the Law Comassion. Concent to have pexual intercourse requires more matursty than to have on abortion. Th same age 1 mit should therefore be applied in both cases. The age of consent (balcy mheh a gisl's consent to serual intercource is not legal) choule be 18. pesmitytre some degroe of fleriblifty to tho coust in bordez-ling cases to dectde thother oz not the girl so mature enough.
2. Bigazay : The pregent lav restricts jurisediction of the court to the place where bigemous marrlage was perfomed or whent the hucband and wife last resided. This causer difciculties to tre wife who may have to move away after beint abandoned by her husband. To stem this, in addition to the two juricalctions under the Criminal Procedure Cole. proviolen should also be made for ingulyy and trial for blgamy in a ccurt within whose juriseliction tho wife is reotding.
3. Adultery $t$ Adultery ohould be regarded only as a motrimonial osfence, tho zomedy for thich may be sought in divorce or teparation. petontion of this as a criminal offence bringe out cleazly the values of the last contury which regardoe the wifo os tho hueband 'e property. It al so prevente lawyore and othore 8 zom giving holp to an oppresed wife. Thereforo, continuing to regard adulitery as a criminal of fonce io ogainet the dignity of an individual should be romoved Erem the Ponal Code.
$X$. Nattovality :
In the absonce of any proviolon in the Citizenship Act, 2055, for dealing tath the cace of Indlan women marrying forolgnery, many of them hove become stateless. The Act should be amended to provide o spectal rule for Indan romen marrying aliens to tho affect that sho will in no cace lose her Indian nationality as a reoult of her marrying to o foreigner.

The present sule provents the childzen of Indian tromen who have marrtod allens 8 ron being constdered as Indian citizons. there tho father and mother are weparated and the mother is tho guardian, there is no justification for the rule that tho child'o not fonality will be transmitted throughthe fathor. Thorofore, there hao to be an amendment of section $4(1)$ of the Citizenship Act, 1955, which will rood as follows
'A persen barn ouftifio indio on or after the 26th of January, 2950, shall bo ocitizen of Indla by descent if hid fother or nothor so a citizen of India at the timo of his blreh'.

Noy coming to ot inale of the discuesion, the concern for women and thelt problems, thich recelved on impetus during the $\$$ reodon liovement, has suffered a decline in the last tevo decciob. The social lave that sought to mitigate the problems of tiomen in the ir fomily 1480 hove remained unknown to a lazgo moo of ueman in this country, who ore as

Ignorant of the ir legal righto today as they were before indepondence. Though the Indilan women achloved political and social ridnts caeliy mith independence, and did not have to atrugele for them ac tromen in mony other countries the plight of Indian wamen fax from satiafactory.

Legislation by itgelf cannot change society. To translate these rights into rodilty la the tack of other agencles. Public opinion has to be moulded to accept these righte. The judiciary and tho exocutive have a major role to play in this. This offort hias not always been forthcoming. Some times the Judiciary has interprofted new legislation strictly and falled to give effoct to the principle underiying the legialation as for example in dealing with casee of bigany or the right of women to wosk. The executive branch of the govemment hos celdom mede on effort to set up the mochinery to educate the people about the sociomeconomic changes. The mass media used for publicity for certain measures taten by government heo been consptcuously ollent about soclal logislation. If logislaticn zerlects social values of a country "the cogree of uemens" omancipation and their discrimination le the natural measure of the general emancipation in any given soctety'. It to therefore, necessary not only to logiolate but also to see that it is implemented.

## CHAPTEA $Y$

## CONCLUSIONS ANO MPLICATHCNS

Now couling to tho final chaptor after heving exeninod vacious dimenalions of asocrimination egoanst mon viz., Sociol and cultural; Economic and demographict and Political and Leghislative wo attempt to conclude and see tho $2 m p l i c a t i o n s$ of the study with referenco to seme of the genoral ideological positions which wall help us posoibly to arrivo at o eolution to the problem of dicerimination againet tracon in indsa.

It io agreod that ramon aro diseriminoted ord at preeent thoir atatus io lowect 60 compared ulith men opocioliy in less developed countries and India as well. This otate of affairs io unjustified and must be chanped in ozder to amprove thelr conditions. In this regard within the momen's movement to fight against discrimination three major ideologicel positions emerges (1) moderato vion of monen'o righte viow,(ii) tho radical viow and (ii1) the Sociallet view point. Not all momen active in the movement can be neotily placed into one of these categories, nox do all acherents of any one of these positsons cgree anong themsolves on all mattore. These ideologies ciso otill ilexible and in the process of further development. Tho alscussion that follows will oketch the ideas provalent within aach of the throe groups.

## 1. MCOERATE YIEN OR COMENS RZGUTS YIER:

Moderato feminist hove been lese inclined toward abstract enalysis and theorizing then their more redicol sisters - Thelr idoology is the least integrated and least clenswat of the throe oojor positione. host start from liberes principles - that oll pcoplo aro crooted equal and that thero chould be equal opportunity for all. They see that these princlplo have not been appliod to wemen and cemand chat hencoforth they should be.

No modorate has written on the origin of women's Lower otatus. Most would probably oubscribo to o blological explanation
gimilar in content to Firostone's but very different in tone. Before rollable contreceptives and beby bottleo were avalleble. a wom had no cholce but to apenc to greater part of hor ilfe beaxing and rearing children. By the time tho technology to freo wenen from this blologteally determined mola beceno avoilabie. the molemanalo divioien of labour had boon $t 0$ complotely acespted as notural end shght that Litelo chonged. Thus tradition maintatne a fom of cocial organizetion that to no longor neceseary.

In the Feninine Myetique, Betity Fxiedan analyzes the coot of maintaining tho traditional malememalo divieson of labour. She concentretcs on tho stoxilo 210 of the middlewclab houoowifo. Undor nid-twentiothmecntury circumstances, houeovork and chlld roaring aro not surficently chailenging for any adult. Yot women have boen taught the true selfmfulfilment lies in boing wife and nother exclusivoly. Then women do not roalize the pronised selfe fulfilment. and in fect become miserably unheppy. they bleme themselves, not theit oxtwotion. Fsteden's solution is an education and a profescion for women.

Since 1963, when her book wes published, Fetedan's analyols has broadened consicerably. She and other mocierates no longer concern thenselves only wt the plight of middiemelass women. Fxiodan's candy anolysis Impliod that only the brainvashing of wraen by the schools and tho modia kopt them fxom achioving profeacionally. Moderatoo now realize that legal inequalitioc. caployment diocrimination, and the lact of fachittiee ouch as child care centres are also roal barriers. They realize that
wonen's occondary otatus hos boen institutionclized and that wom cennot frec theiselves individually through a change in consedousness. A mase movement of women is noeded.

Modorates do not carzy thair cxitique of notherhood and the pamily to the same basic lovel ae the radical feministe do, but they agree that as now constituted, the institution of family to oppressivo. Belty Fxieden eays that as long as women are relegated to boing mothers and mothere only, "motheshood le a bane and a curse" . ${ }^{\text {l }}$ then women are izee to be full, equal human boings, the semily will no longer bo oppeesolve. Horeovor, othor $14 f e$ styleg will also be avallolle for those who profer them. ${ }^{2}$

Gille moderates have picked up some of tho vocabulary of the other wings of the movement - they opeak of the oppreselon of womon - and seo many of the ceme problems, thoir enalyeio of the functions that sexism serves is quito difforent. In the Fcminine Mystique, Friedan pointo out that kooplag women in the home is profitable for businese because it fogters ${ }^{\text {verer }}$ cons umption. Liddienclass woman usth nothing interesting to occupy their time uhll go out and buy unnooded producto. More gchorally, however. modorates seo sexiem as dysfunctional for soctety - it deprives society of tho talento of hals its membere. Fusthermore, moderates do not oco ooxiem as porforming o vitel function for an apprecicble segment of socioty. It does not really holp anyone. Opposition to Zeninisto, demondo is interpreted most frequently bteming not fran oelf-intoreot but from falso coneciousness due to sexist socialization.

Given this analysis, modarates place great emphasis on the benofs ts to men from ending soxiem. "Manvw 2.0 .0 . the follow victim of the present half-eguality" * Radical feministo point out that men wlll also have to give up odvanteges they now enjoy. The moderates, because they do not soo men as txuly benefiting from sexism, do not conelder men the onemy ${ }^{4}{ }^{4}$

1. Botty Friodan, "Our Rovolution 10 Unique" in Liarybov Thompson, Yoices of the Nex Eominism Bostont Beacon 1970, 1.36
2. Yb1d. ${ }^{\text {P. }} 38$
3. Ibid.. P. 32
4. IbId.. P. 36

Moderate fealnists have been colatively optimiotic about making with non. Organizationo like NO:y admst male meabers. Neverthlesc, podorateo bellcvo that vomen must depend primarily on thenselves. ".... it would be as much of a mistake to expert men to hond this to women as to consider all men as the enemy, all men as oppressors."5 Like "any other oppressed group", wemon must load the fight for their oun leboration.

Thile modorates aro increcosngiy lusing the tem "revolution". thoy co not meen if 1stazally. A nonmexist bocioty cen bo ottalned by working tisough tho prosent oystem. Many moy hope that an accurulati on of refoms. will tranoform soctoty, but redicel zo-structuring, buch as that enviaioned by the socialiet or radical feministe is not considered necessary.

Two bolioss oxplain the modorates" optimien that the noeded ehanges can bo eccomplishod eschin the system. As no significent ocement roolly benofito from sexism,opposition to feminist domands ohould eventually wither avay uncier the ifpact of educotion. Furthermore, tio mocierates, working fran o liborel sceology, see the alseribution of power in the U.S. as plureliot. Compotition criong meny groups detemineo govomment policy no oingle group cominates. Organized womon cen get into tho game and, like other groups, cen expect to have their denands met is they put on enough pressure.

Tho moderates hove not skotched out their ideal society very clearly. Thoy are of ten accusce by their more redical oletors of demanding "let us in", nos "set ue free" - of o daply wanting a olice of the ple. Although this may have been a fair criticism in the oarly cays of the movement, it is consicerably less 00 now. Hoderate groups have increasingly
5. Ibld., P. 39.
concamed themeelves wh tho probloco of poor women wolfarc mothoro, 808 inotance-and o8 coctal outcactc loobions, and pxioon emon in partecular. The notion of endrogyny hos also token hold. Mocoretes do not advocate that women adop t the moro unattractivo male tralta, such as aggressiveneso and supormcompotitiveness. in order to bo succeseful. Liko oocialist feminsote and radical Seninists, modorates bellove that ecch person should be \$vee to develop hio ox her 4 ull humenty independent of that is now laballed mesculine or fentnine. In a good bocioty, valuod humen trat to ouch as independence (now Laboliod masculino) and condozncso (now lebelled feminien) rould bo charactorkotle of beth nen and wowen.

Tho modoratos tidoal soctoty, Ehon, to en androgynous and oockally just oockoty. Thoix ofno cannot bo faulted. Whethar tho idoal con even bo approximotod through the methods they advocate 10 , howevor, guostionable. While the modorates' propocalo are getting maro end more redical the proposale do not etem from any real cnalysis and critique of the syotem. Thus the moderoter do not reallze that some of their deaande are nerely palllatives thet woulchave littlo roal offect. uhile othere are o basic threat to tho oystem and, as ouch, are going to rectize more than a iltile lobbying to ottoin. If any President tould appoint a woman to the Supremo Court, given the sort of woman he would choose, would not be much of a pletory. In contrast, a really choquato guaranteed mnual income, cind free. communitycontrolled, univezsally avallable child care would radically tranefom socioty.

The danger ut th moderate posieson is that when the difficulty of bringing obout truly olgnificant changes beconcs apparent moderates will settio for palliatives and tokeno or get diocouraged and give th the strupgle complotely.

To conclude, the diversity of view points and the number of independent groupo that aro involved in the vomen's movenant is a ofrcingthmot o woakness. Thero to groot noed for expostinontation, bo th $3 n$ orgenizational fome and in tactice. wo long es thore aro many groups, 18 one or enothor gots oldotracted into non-productive activities or oven diointogrates, the movement to not endangered.

Building a movement that io vicblo 80 z an extented period of time is crucial. One cannot expect a quick and casy victory. But if one con avold the mistakes of the suffragists, tho 1 imited their goals too much and were too easily batissiod, the chanc os of busiding a humane, noncoxist eociety oxe good. After all. women do constitute mose than hals of tho world' o populction.

Wmon, oven moverant women, arc not yet all olsters. Clase and raco divile then. Old foars, prejudices, and suspicions aro hard to overcome. Yot, they do have many basic interesto in common. Even those women who benefit motorially from the otatus quo do e0, by and laxge, on\$y as adjuncto to men. They pay for thicir comforto through their dependency. As more and more tromen begin to realize that the present syoten does not corvo theix interes ts that it acrves only the intercets of o fow, uppor-cless. molesma meso movenont aimod ar bosic socio - economic chonge moy emoxge.

## 2I. SOCZALIST VIED:

Having the rich eredition of f.catern socialism to draw upon, sociolist feninist locelogy is the most elaborate and extensive of the three. Following Engels, socialist seminists see the oppression of women as ataming from the closs sys tem. Nomen did not always oceupy an inferior place. Throughout primitivo cocioty, which tes the epoch of tefbal
colloctivism, women were, in fect the equals of men and recognized by man ar such. ${ }^{6}$ liomen toro, in fact, the sociol and cultural leedors in on oqualitarian society bocauso during tho hunting and gathesing otago thotr labour was tho moro importent. Hunedng which was done by the nen, is an uncelicble sourco of food, the vegetable foods that the women found and proparod were the 8 taples of primitive pooples' diet. Ifanen diccovered agriculture. domesticated small antrals and developed the arte of pottery and weaving. Thus in the primitive society thero was a ooxual divioi on of labour and women tarked very haxd. But the ascumption of como anthropolog tots that women were thorososo oppresoed in conpletely uzong. "The primitive vomen is incepondont becauso, not in iogito of hez labous." 7

How, then, did tamon 1000 thos $\Sigma$ position of equality? "Tho dovnfall of women colncidod ws the breakup of the matriarchol clan comuno and tits roplacenent by clascodivided society with ito inetitutione of tro patriarchal family, privato proporty and state powers." 8 Hunting and gathering were gradually replaced with agriculture and stock raising. A moro compler division of labour acveloped. Increasingly a surpluo product abovo subeletonce necds was produced. Society, which hed boon hongencous, began to be diffesentiated into groups that diefored in the labour in with they engaged. Theso divisione oventualiy led to clesses, in mich some produced and othose recedved the surpius.

By virtue of the directing rolco played by men in largescale agriculture, irrigotion and conofruction projects, as woll as in stock raising, this surplus wealth was gradually appropisated by o hiorarchy of men ce their private property. This. in turn, required the institution of marriage and the 8 amily to fin the legol ownorship ancl inheritance of a man's

[^14]proporty. Through monogomoue marriage tho wipe wos brought under tho couplote cenirol of her husband tho was thereby assured of legitimate sons to inherit his moolth. 9

Thus women'o inforios otofue is due to the inotitution of private property and clasemivided society and to the ir corollozy, the fomily. Tho sondiy did not develop to fulfil human neods for componionghip, emotional gupport, and children - noeds amply, fulsilled by the cormunal clon. Its function ot origin wes the preservation of wealth within the paternal 1 ine. Geman 'o function within the family wao pro-eminontly that of brecdert the became in effect a possossion of hos musband.
tJomen hovo continued to bo oppreseed os a ser: in all oucceeding claps, aocietios. In modern capitelicm, tromen are oppressed by thole gubordinate role in tho femily and aro doubly exploited to workere. Fomen are otill defined in teame of the ereditional female zole of primorlly houseoives, and thise io a role with ilitle status. As Margaret Benston pointe out, " in a society in which money determines volue, women azo a group which works out side the meney oconcmy. The ir woxt io not worth money, is therefore. voluolees, is thorefore not seel work "io ${ }^{10}$ Even when wam do work at paid jobs, those posstion in the lebour force is not teken seriously - it so not really where they belong. Thezeloze women sexve ob a recerve amy of labcur - to be omployed when needed, and sised, without political reporcussione, then not.

Sexism, 1 ike racism, Is ceon as functional for the caplteliet oyotem.

[^15]…. It io not junt malo oupremeck ot fidas. or Individual nen, who keap wach doing uppaid labour in the home and tho low pald dobour outosdc. It 40 copitalion's nocd soz a reoorve lobour roxco, to twep wages down and profito up. It cannoi affoxd the cocial sorvices necesaaxy to allow wonon to bo out of home e.e. Nor can capitalism aftoxd to givo women control in aroos like child raising and reproduction, bocause they would then be see to demand jobs that do not exiat. ${ }^{11}$

Tho nuclear fandy. in chich tho husbend is tho major bseaduknnef: oleo cozvos important in a capitalist society. As an econonic undt. the nuclear femsiy io valueblo otebi12zing force in copttallot socioty. Dcecuise tho husband io colely roeponobblo sor supporting hio wife and children. his ebility to otesto or to chongo jcho is Limited. Bec cuse the wifo 10 cconconcally dopendent, cho 10 also likely to become cmotsonally topendens and paoodvo. Thus, her oconomic vulnozability 40 apt to molto hos featful and intereoted only in cecurtty. Thorecose, she will oxert a conservative influence on hez huebend and children. The fanily, as cusrontly orgenized, kocps moth men and women from moksing trousle.

Copitaliste thuo, gain fron octutm. Tho low wages pald "working" man zosult in highos corposate prostes tho unpaid torts momen do in the homo 00 escential for the roproduction and maintonance of tho witi force. If women do not cook, clean and do laundry fot thedr husbends end childron, sectoty tould have to provide these services. Sexist oocialieation makes momen docile as workexs and casily essed when not needed. The prosent family otructure oupports tho oconcale and policical otatus quo. Tho incaleation

[^16]08 the sexist ideology through education and the medie makes sexism, $12 k 0$ racism, a babis for dividing the working class. Then warkers are oplit along oexual and racial ilnes, unions are weakened and the workers econcmic bargaining power is decreased. Furthomore, such divisions make workers casier to rule politically and thus contribute to the capitem 1ists! hold on powor.

The oocialiat fominist explanation of wonen's oppression, then, places major caphesis on oconemse factore. The oppression of women io traced to the instietection of private property and the firot diviolon of society into cleoses, Sexiet ideology and otructures euch as the fensly, which maintain tomen's inforior status, peralats beccuse they are an integral part of and perform \&mportent functions for the capitalist system.

Juliet tit teheli, an English oocialiet feniniet, enriches this analyais by emphosiaing that, in analyzing the position of women af a given point th time, zeproduction, sex, and the socialization of children as weli ds production must be considered, Wemen's posision at any given point in history is dotemined by the particular conbination of thase el ements that are in force at that time. ${ }^{12}$ The extent to which reproduction lis voluntary, the extent to thich the socilaization of children ls conoidered primarily the women's task, and the extent of sexual freedom all affect the position of women. These factors are ultimately reloted to but not directiy derivable from tho oconomic factox-the mode of production.
The comtemporary bourgoois samily con be scen as a triptych of sexual, reproductive and socializatory functions (the women's vorld) embraced by production (the acn's worid) mprecisely a structure which in the sinal instance is detemined by the oconemy. ${ }^{13}$

Since private property and class diviaions axe at the origins of vernen's oppression and since that oppression is

[^17]usoful for the capitalist systen, o ocialist rovolution is needed to frco wonen. "As long as o bysten works botter rsith eexien and recien, it will not bo able to "rofomn' them out' 1.14

The vomen's atruggle te a part of the larger otruggle that is based on cloos.

Unilke carlier bocialisto, eochlisist feminists do not bellove that socialism will automatically free wonan. The position of women in the Soviet Union and China, while much frproved from that of premrovelutionazy days, is 5 till not equal to that of men. Gonen must molo sure, through theix etruggio, that the revolution is o ooclallet feminiet one.

Sociallon that io really feninist will only come about wh th shaxp and conscious otrugglo led by woman. The ideas and concepte of bexism... will persict for a long time. In addition to changing thesetdoas, men's cancrete power and privilege whll have to be done away with. Seme Socialist groups argue that men are sexiot only out of fesce consciausness, since soxism divides the morking class and beeps it from uniting egainst its roal oppressors. But men also benefit from sexism they gadn material advantages (skills, jobs, positions), statue powey and service....Men, too, will benefit fram ending soxicm - by ending their own oppresolve roles (tough, hard, competitive, otc.) and by having mose human relationships but they will deo have to give up thot power and privilege. ${ }^{15}$

To sree, tomen, the objective conditions and structures, that now keep women in their place must be changed. haxgaret Bonoton emphasizes that fighting for swee and equal entry into the productive oector is not surgicient. Housework must be socialized. Other wise the "worksng" woman simply ends up with two gobs. Child care, cookine, cleaning, and other work that iq dono in the home must not renain the women's prive ate responsibility. Mitchell makes the same point in a more general way when she calls fox changes in all four factors that determine women'o position. thile cconomic demands are mose

[^18]basic, the other elenonts must not bo ncglected. Furthomore, strategy will sometimes dictate emphaskzing one or another of the non-acononic elemonte ovor tho ecenomic. 16

Working for present reforms 60 leng as the ultimate objective is not forgotten $i s$ lmperative. Marxist wom should struggle with their oisters for oqual pay for equal work; equal opportunity in education end employments free abortion on demands and free, comunity-controlled child care centres. "Mobilizing women behind these issues not only gives us - the possibility of securing some improvements but also exposec, cuzbs and modifies the worst aspects of our subordination in this society " 17

Vomen must maintein their indepencent etruggle for I iboration but muot not fall into tho escp of belloving that men per se are tho onemy. "No sezment of socioty which has been subjocted so oppression ... can delegate the leadership and pronotion of their fight to frecdan to other forces - even though othor forces can act as their allies". 18 During the course of the struggle men can and nust be ro-educated. Male workers nuet learn that theiz chauvinism and dominance 80 enother treopon in tho hends of the master clase 8 or matitaining $i \$ 0$ rulo $0^{19}$

What, thon, is the aocialise fomintst vision of the good society aftar the revolution? No one has drawn blueprints, but the general outilnco. ase clear. The society would be denocratie both politically cnd economically. The means of production tsould be publicly owned and the fruits of production oqually distributed. Fcctors liko 6 ex and race would no longor predetemine one o otatus or life style. Most of the functions that the fanily now performs -
16. Mitcholl: op cit. p.121.
17. Read, Op.cit. p.75.
10. Ibide
19. Iblde. pp. 75-76
childcare, for example - would be soclally perfomed, and as a result, tho oppresoivenoss of the presont bourgeols sanily would coaso. Aceording to hitchall, the result rould ba, not tho dootzuction of the gcasly, but " a plurad rango of inctitutiono - nore tho fezdy io only ono..." 20
111. RADLCAL VIEG 1

Becauce it is a nover Ideology. radical feninism io 2006 fuliy dovoloped then sociallet foninism, and there is 1000 cgremont ang its adhorente. All radical faninists agreo, however, that the oppression of women is the first and most baske cano of donination by cho group ovor another. "Hale oupremacy 10 the oldest, most Daole form of domination. A11 other fome of explostation and oppreseion (racism, copitalion, imporiallom, otc.) axe extonsiono of malo bupzem macys Men doainato women and gew men dcainate tho rost". 22

The problen, then. is the sox clicoo oystem through thich umen have beon rologated to being breciors and havo beon oxcludic frem the creation of and any real participation in culture. "Redical feniniom recognizes the oppression of women as $\varepsilon$ fundemental political oppresoson wherein woman are categorized as an inferior clase baeed upon their sex. "22

The function of soxisn $i s$ primazily psychological, not cconomic. Accoralng to the New York ncedical Fenininto, the purpose of nolo chcuviniem se primezily to obtain poychological ggo batis8cction, and ... onsy oecondorily does chio manifoot itoelf in econoalc reloteonshipe. ECx this
20. Mitchell. 02.cite p.123.
22. "Redotockings" Handesto", In Botyy and Thedore Rogzak, codo. Mesculine/Eemlnine. Now Yortil Hampor and Row. 1969 p. 273.
22. Politics of the Ego: A Menifesto for N.Y. Radical Feminiats", in Anne Koedt, Ellen Levino, and Amita Fapone. cde. : Radical Fcolniom (Nes Yorkt Guadranglo.1973), P. 379.
reason we do not believe that capitalism, or any other oconomic systen. $i s$ the cause of $f \mathrm{mala}$ oppression, nor do we believe that fancle oppression will dieappear as a result of a purely oconcale revolution. The political oppreselion of won hes ite own cleao dynamics and the dyncmic must bo understood in texne proviousiy callod "non-political" nemely tho politico of the ego. .. Ditan ostablishos hio "manhood* in asxect proportion to his ability to have his ego over-ride moman's. and derives his strength and self-esteen through this process. 23

Among radical Seminists, only Shulcaith Fixeotone has developed a comprchensive theory of the orlgine of women'e oppreselon. The oxigins of sex class oyotem, she says, Lie in the biologically detomined reproductive roles of men end woment bonen bear and nurse childien. Unlike economic class, acx clasa eprang dixactly from a blologlcal reality: men and wonen were created diseerent and not equally privileged". 24 Until reliable birth concrol methods became avallable, women were "at the" continual mexcy of their biology". 25 Biology made women depenciont on males for theix physical survival. Thus "the biological family is an inherently unequal pouer distribution". 26 The reeult is power paychology and the economic clese systen. "Natural reproductive differences betwecn the coxes led directly to
the fixat division of $L$ cbour at the oxiging of class 9.27

The exploitation of moman by men end of man by man hao ite oxigins in biology, not econcuice. The mole's Diological advantage se net being the Dearer of children made the femole depencent on him. This aependency of female
23. Ibsd. pp.379-330.
24. Shulamith Firestone. The plalectic of sex. Now Yoria: Bantem. 1970 p. 8.
25.
and Iblas
27. Ibid, P.9.
on male is the prototype of all power relotionships and the origin of the power poychology - tho desire to dominate others. The firet divistion of labour - that between man and tueman - containod powor component. From this developed the exploitativo economic class sys tem. According to Firectone. " current leftiot analysis [is] outdated and suporficial becauco this analysis does not relate the structure of the oconomic closs system to ito origins in the soxual clase system, tho model for all other exploitative systens and thus tho tape worm that must be eliminated first by any tzue rovolution" . ${ }^{28}$
tromen's oppreseson has 1 te origine in blology but in not, therefore, smutable. Techolcgscal devolopmento relifale birth controi and, in quture artisiciol zoproduction (i.0. testetube babiea) - have the potential sor froeling women. Howeyer, opprosesion trill not cease just Deccuse its blological doteminonte aro oforcome. The oupporting btructures for maintaining that oppression ore otill functioning. A feninist revolution is needed, and ite first atirrings are already occuring. 29
thile not oll redical feninists mould subscribe to Firestone' $e$ exclusively blological oxplenation, all would ogree that all past and present sociotles are patriarchios. Men institutionolized their domination over romen via social otructures such os the panily and relledon. "The oppression of women is manifested in partscular inofitutions, constructed and maintained to troap somen in thotr place. Among these are the institutions of merriago, motherhood, lovo, and sexual intercoureo (the emdiy unst is incorporated by $[$ thesed $)+30$ To 8 ree women, these institutions and the sexiet ideolegy that they foster must be destroyed. Revolution, not refom is needed.
28. Ibsde, p. 37.
29. IbIde, p. 31.
30. "Polltics of the Egof A Menifesto for N. Y. Radical Femaniste", op.citeop.381.

Accoxding to Firestone, revolution is possible because of the control over reproduction that technology has made posstblet it is necescary simply for ousvival. The popuLation explosion must bo controlled, cind soon, 18 disaster Io to be avexted. But the fanliy otzucturo and the psychom logy it fosters make ouch control Imposestble. Peoplo have too many babkes and for the wrong roasche mit to otsofy ego noeds by poseosesing and living through a child. The reduction of population growth and the rearing of poychologicaliy hoaithy children will be poseible only then tho fenily is deotroyed.

The revolution, then, aime at a total restructuring of soclety. The abolition of capitalism and the institution of a oocialist econony, mile necessary, are not surficient. Nor in it reforms in tho otatuo of women that are eought. *The end goal of feminist revolution must be .... not just the elimination of male pxivilego but of sex distinction 2toolf: genital dietezenco betweon hurn beings would no longer matrex culturally." 31 Thus cll een role typing must Do abolished. Integrating momon into the male world is not the answer. Ho bolsowo that the malc roxid as it now exiots Is bascd on the corrupt notion of "maleness tomaleness". that the oppression of wanen 20 based on this very notion and its attendant ing titutions... Ve must exadicate the sexual division on which our society 20 based. 32

Vomen must make the revolution they can expect ilttle holp fren men. The $88 x 0$ etep is to free themselves from tho. selfmestructive, eexist notions that they have internal2zed. We nust begin to destroy the notion that we are Indeed only eervants of the male ego, ond must begin to reverse the syofematic crushing of womon's egos by constzucting elternotive celves thot are heol thy, independent and self-asecrtive. lio muat in short. hasip each other to transfer the ultimate power of fudgent cbout the value of
32. Firestone, ppecltepp.11
32. Bonnie Krepo, "nadical Feminien.st. In Koedt, op.cit., p. 329.
our Ifves from men te ourselves. 33
The destruction of the sex cless ayten will ultimately benofit men by freeing them from the mcoculine role, which is elso oppreseive and thus mako possible genuinely human relations. Men cannot, however, be expected to realize this. They hove been werped by the power of poychology, and they deriverreal beneit te fron the presene cyotem. "All men roceive oconomic, sexual and psychologicol benefite from male oupremacy. All nen have oppreseed utwen. ${ }^{34}$ Thus only women working toge ther can bxing about a nonmoxist, nonmppreseive society.

That, then, will the ners soclety be like? Flyestone sete out four conditions that it must fulfil.
(i) Uomen must be freed from the "tyrenny of their reproductivo blology ": ${ }^{35}$ Childbearing will became the responsibility of the oocioty cs a whole. Men, as woll as wonen, mill be snvolved.

Further advances in the blologicel sciences should make artifici.al reproduction posstble for those uno wish to make use of it. Changes in childrearing require radical oociol reorganization.
(21) "The fuil colf-detemination, including economic, of both women and childixen " ${ }^{36}$ will be necessaxy. Feminist sociallam in a 1 and of plenty will provide economic independence for everyone whe ther they "work" or not. with increasing autamation, work, as we know 1t, nould disappear. Dull, repetitive,
33. 'Politice of the Ego', opectite, pp. 382-383. 34. "Reds tockings' Manises to", op.cit. D. 273. 35. Firestone, go.cite. D. 206.
30. IbIde. p.207.
uncreative taske would be done by mochines. Human beings would be fzee to occupy thenselvea ot whatever they found interopting, whethor socially useful or not.
(1is) The total intogration of women and childien into all espects of the largex society" ${ }^{37}$ trould be xequired.
(iv) Full sexual 8 reedom muet be guascnteod to both women and children. ${ }^{36}$

The fulfilment of the first two conditions would etrip the fandiy of ito reproductive and econcmic functione end thus dobtroy it. The latter two would ensure an end to any form of soctal oppresetion.

Thile discleiming ony intention or desire to provide a detalled blue paint of the future cocioty. Firestone does present sketches meant to stinulate further thought. "The most important characterietic to be melntained in any revoLution is flexibility*" 39 There should - she says, be a multitude of options. People should bo able to choose the 1ise atyle that suite them best and change it at will. This would be possible in an affiuent, highly automated, sociallst sockety in which no one had to work.

She sugges to two non-reproductive atyles - single professions and "iving together ". The first she describes as " a single life organized axound the demands of a chosen profescion, eatisfying the individual's social and emotional needa through 4 to own particuiaz occupational otructure ". 40 hore satisfactory for some people would be " Living together " - the loose socicl fomm in which two or nose partners, of whatever sex, enter a non-legal sox/compentonate arrangement the duration of chich varies with the internal dynomice of the relationship ". 41
37. Ibid., p.203.
38. Iblde, p.209.
39. IbId., p.227.
40. Ibid.
41. IbId. p. 228.

These foms provide for various combinations of privacy and companionship, and one or both would probably be the choice of most people for at least part of their 1ife. They are not, however, autteble for children. For children and aculte tho litie and want to be axound children for part ox all of their lives, there would be boustholds a group of axp te and childrun living together. To provide the otability needed for the children the adul ts would contract to live together for a specifised time - seven to ten years, Firestone suggeste. After Chot pericd each Individual and the group as a whole could decide whethor to remain together. Both child care ond other chores would be equaliy ehazed by all the adul te, and thus would not be burderseme. Chisdsen bamn inte a houachold would have the right to transfer out if they so wiohed. This set up makes it poseible for ehildren to form close relationships with aduits and other childsen without belng anyone's "property", as is the case in the nuclear family.

Radienil feninists and socialist feninists, thus differ ovor the oxigins and the present function of women's oppression. Socialist feminieta ece the origins in the institution of private property and the aivision of society into classess sadical feminis ts enphosize female biology - particularly the wron's reproductive role.

Sexiem, according to the radical feminists, primaxily sexves a paychological function for men, Social feminieto, in contrast, see sexism as primarily serving an econcmic function for the capitalisto.

Redical feminists, then see pasifarchy (male supremacy) as the defining characteristic of our societyi for social feminists the defining characterdstic ta capitalism. They agree that to freo women a revolution that is both socialist and feminist is necesearyi but, differing in their priox anolysis, they place affersing emphases on the two elements. Sociallat feniniste seo a socialist revolution as a necessary
but not sufficiont condstion for a nonmexist society Participation by active, comitted socialist feminiats in the revolutionary otruggle and in tho new soclety will enoure the demise of sexiem: Radical fominists believe that a feminist revolution against the patriarchy will destroy sexism and aloo institute socialism. The two groups' sdeals of tho gond society, then, do not differ greatiy.
secialiat feninist and most redical feminists boliove in endragyny to bo a major defining chasccterietac of the good society. With the costruetion of sex 20les, both male: and female would bo $\mathrm{gre⿻}$ to devalop and exprese the full range of valued humen traits. Croativity, independence, nurturancs, and sensitivity uould be considered desireble charactaristics in all humen beinge. Liberation consists not in women " becoming " men but in both male and female being free to becomo truly human. In a good oocisty both men and wowen would be different grow what they axe in our society. Personality differences amsing people could still exist, but they would not be relatod to sek, Furthemore, society would be structured so as to encourage the devolopment of traits such as cooperativenoss and sensitivity towards others.

A fev wemen have rojectad ondrogyny and oubstituted the notion of matriarehy. Thase wonen have tended to glorify all traits presentiy labolled $\mathrm{fem}_{\mathrm{m}} \mathrm{inin}$ - aven those that most feminists see as selp-dostructive. One varsion of this position 20 based on the blological diffearnces between the sexes. Women are, by nature, mother, it is clalmed but rather than Justifying women's inferlor place, the capacity for motherhood makes women superior. "Eemale biology is the batie of women's powers.

Thile this pestition ts rase in the movement, the publicethon in the August 1973 me of an open letter by Jane Alport gave it considerable publicity. Alpert, fomeriy closely essociated with the Jeathemen and now under indictment and living underground presents a theory of mother right! The feminiet revolution, she says, "must bo an affimation of the power of female consciousness of the Mother*.

Tho good sociofy will to one in which tomen are revered and powerful because of thoir capacity to boar children. "... the point of Mother Right is to reshepe the family according to the perceptions of wamen, and to reshape society in the imago of the nev matriarchal $f$ mili ${ }^{\prime \prime}$.

This position to unilkely to goin mony adhorents bocause of the theoret icel and practscal problems it presonto. To bose tho axpument for vecen'e liberation on tho ferrale capacity to bear ehsidren at a time when mothezhood whil occupy decresaling anounts of tranen's times soens fooihardy. A revorsel in the status of present sox roles will not end oppression. The sex noles must themselves be destricyed.

The renon'c 14beratton movement in the west, through a variety of protesto has cenititired oc it were the role
 Rowila thapaz ${ }^{42}$ does not have immeds ow relevance to the Indsan situation. It is a procuct of ch urbanized middse clese with a large maber of wenen crefined in profersion ss a result of expanding educaeional fecliftiea whose professional okilis are wosted by their having to limit themselves to dersestic work. It relateo to the crisis in the concept of donestic troxk being aonehow inferior both in terms of humon intelisfaence and the use of Labour and enexgy. Thus efther the status of donestic work will have to be ralsed so bying it on par with other professional troxk or elso, through a highly mochenised system the energy and intellsgence opent on cooking and cleansing will havo to be arestically reduced. In eithes cceo, the participation of men in household chores will be o cruciel factor. it aleo rolates to the changing situation of the $q$ amily as a component of cociety in a ceveloped industrial system, where the women

[^19]ceases to be eacentially only the procreotor of children and the property of the husband. The significence of the movement to tho Indien ecene is thot by radiealiaing the analyele of the rolo of women in socsoty generally, it has introduced a number of freoh porspectivos to underetanding of momen and socloty.

Veena Majumax apeaking about the Domen's Movoment In Indla puts forth a fow asoumptions of progress of women In Indla which are as follows
(a) Vemen's Lower pooition in society oteme from their oxclusion from participation in the widex pubile social progress - politicol and econcuic and thetr continenent to tesk of home making which was pxivato.
(b) This exciusion hes been perpetuatod by denial of certaln basie zights to women oducation. Excnehice and other poiltical righte and equality of atatus wish pon in civil law governting marrlage, property etc.
(c) Generatione of custenexy oppresalion had developed tráditional attitudes mong both men and women, which accepted the Inequality between the sexes and distinction in theit roles as the natural oader of thimgs and resisted all efforts to change this oxder.
(d) The remedy was therefore seen as pximarily one of removing disestminatosy prohibitions - from law, education, profossions. politics otet to provide momen equality of opportunithes and access to the coveted and ignisicant occtors of the aocial power atructuree.
(e) Secondarily, the problem wae seen ao a long tem one of changing social attitudes to persuode people to accept Inetitutional fozme, to ensure equality of treatment between the sexes within and outside the fanily. It was admitted that thie could not be echieved very cuickily and mould requize generations of semeducation.

While there tras near unanimity on these ossumptions, there were alwaye cextous difforoncea of opinion among them on the broct sociol implications ${ }^{\text {of }}$ these ciesired chenges. Many saw them as changes needed for women only, and sought to preserve their separato Identify do o movenent for women. Somo howevor oak them co changos with czitical implications for the principles governing social orponisation. They saw eoxual inequality as one dinenalion of the complex etructure of a society based on inequalicy - betzoen castos, claoses. cosmunities ond raceo. Aecording to hor, the Roport of the Committee on tho otatus of thanon in India givos anplo ovidence of the difforentsal impact of aevelopment on different clasees of weson. Tho 1 imited gucotion of legal, poiltical and oducational sighto was only noinly affecting wosen of middle and upper claobes in power. Increasing economic pressure, and the widening of opportunities in political, oocial and oconomic activitios precipltated the entry of a large number of tamen from these cleooce into different opheroe thich wore till then shut to then. Dut the masses of our vomen have never led the con\&snot, secluded and restsicted lives of the upper class wamen. They hed alisay somed part of the labouz forco in agriculture, household and other industry, hendicrafte end traditional servicen. Thoir custome, different from those of dite classes, had pormitiod relatively much greater degree of freedom and protection to somen in marriage, divorce and remarriage. Their econamic roles guarantocd them acme etotus in their family and their own comrunity, though it did not guarantee them protection against the econonically cnd oocially dominant classes in society, olnce thoy were combers of an exploited group. 43

The crucial gueotions which azioes from the cbove pointe noed attention. The legel, polsticol and oducational opportunities open to wenon since independence have been ixrelevant to these women. And the change in the ccenomy and the pattern

[^20]of living has creoted now problens ao acny traditional occum pations have now diocppeared. For oomo tomen of this class oven pro?sperity has resulted in a 1050 of economic roles and with that a deciline of otatuo within tho femily. This Dringe us to tho cxuckal questions - thot was the wonen's novernent about 7 For chom 7 Doos cqudsty moan, only equality Whth mon of meto orn ciase? thot to tie traditional ettetude 7 The treditiono of mony corruniteses in Indta have always aecepted the women o might to wosk - to have an uitimete choice in the $\sigma$ election of their humbencta and to break amy from on unbearable maxriage. the nsed to reexamine the besic assumptions, including the total rojecsson of all traditional models that we Dellove to be essentid to achieve equality and dignity. 44

Spoaking on the vamen's Jovement in Indla, Neera Desal Foals that in India the leadership ard initiative nave not always boen of wencns wonen' $\begin{gathered}\text { fosue hoc alco not been shamply }\end{gathered}$ focuseed. Equal otatuo chieved in thes manner, naturally makes Indian vomon's Movemont a unique phenomenon. Accozding to her, few thinkoxs foel that Indian ranan has got equality en a aliver plattor while those are oflese who think that the merging of womon's movesent with National Movement has not only helped the cauee of women but has also prevented the cevelopment of manmemen antagonism of the liest.

Kama Devi Chatcopachyaya, the voseran woan leader feels that Indian Jomon' $s$ Lovenent was o positive and broad based cocial force with a lasge viston. not just o narrow cixcumacedbod otrech. It was in fect part ca a great social upsurge foz doep changes thich provided it with healthy cose and a rational demeanor. Socioty was not divided into varying partLes, wom versuo man, rather into two ocomento the liberal vorsus the coneervaetve. ${ }^{45}$

Many analysto of the women movement in India are quite happy that wonen' o novement here has not token as violent a form that in tho: western countriec. It lo felt that the
44. Veeno liojumar, Ibia. 1976
45. Kemi a Dovi Chattopedhyayo, "Tho Hosen' o Movenent t Then and Now' in Dovalt Jcin'o (od.) Indian tranen. New Deind, pubizcatsone divioson. 2979. pp. 29 mO .
whlder perspective gained by many women leaders and the decioion to troxk for the ifberation of all the oppressed and exploited rather than for tomen alone provented the Indian movement from the oelf ciefoating and alienating elitiom of its thestern countexpart.

Diseximination egainst women and thier ea ancipation has been directiy linked asth partieipation of women in the economic field. Howoyor it so a necescexy cendition for bringing on ond to discrimination but not a ourgeient condition. For oxample, we have two cesos that of Soviti wench and of Chinesa romath that substantiote this point. In ourveying the chenging roles of Soviet woman, it wa found that a partial assimilation to male roles has occured in the oconony and polity. Levels of Iemale participation in both the Industrial labour force and in political syetem has increased anomously. If casen have been succesefuldy nobilized sor these purposes, they have not, however achioved subotentid oquality in roles which involve managorial or polltical cuthoxity. Noy have they been freed from primary reaponsibility for fally cifcire, where no oignificent redofinttion of mole and fenale roles has occured, The economic independenco of women, hevover, fax reaching its consequences, in other reapocto; has no dramatically tranagomed, the etructuxe of etatus and autherity in economic and political ilfe, not hes it radicaliy alecred the sociel and cultural definitions of male and senale soles outside the work arena. It has been assumod that fenale productive labour results in a change of fencle otatus in that umion will move frem dependent to independent and from powerless to powerful roles. In case of China, despite the widespread incoxporation of Chinese woman into oocial production, citange in femaie atatus has been scmethat lese than expected. In fulfililing one of the nocosaary cenditions the oxperience of Chinese wowan confizms the qualifica assumption that al though participotion in social production to a necessary condition for ending diocrimination and thereupon improving gemale status, it is not a sufficiont condition. Discrimination against women. oomo people hold, whll oniy end when the patriarchal fanily whll disappear. However, when we have a look at the position
46. Neore Desai, 'Strumale for Indlan wonen's Emancipation' ', almcographed presented at the Indsan sociological conference held at Chandigash, 2970
of woman and tho solo tho ploys in the patriaxchal fanily, It 48 observed that the woman te not cenchetpated and still sho 10 subjugated and diecriminated cgainst by men.

Scme people nave expressed the ldoe that the women' Ifteration in India is a false conscioueness. we certainly disagree here. Yes, we do not have a isberation movement Like that in the Dest but then in our country the sociomeconcmic conditione pose differcnt peoblemo fos comen then those in the west. Therefore, the liberation of Indten women, hes to be defined in a diffexent way. of coureo, there are alwaye oone fundamental thinge wich oxe common ln oll zovements wich are for the Liberty of humen boinge. Inasca womon have to flght for a society which will not bxing more diectimination botwoen men and women.

Do have very well loamt by nod thot thore $i 6$ formal equality between men end woment protectan provided in the censtitution, but on the other, hari, thaze are inequalities inherent in the treditional gockal otrueture which has affected the status of women in different degreas. Cormplex processes Lite development, umanszation, modernotzation and industriaLizatson hove aleo ployed a mole in cecoting and resolving zrbalances. The present poaition of comen $i$ a product of the hastorical development and we see that the Indien woman has boen the other. Hes role in the zandy and sockety has been melutded accosding to tho needs of men cra thelx thinking and alto as a result of the notertal conctutone. If there was a need foit to bring hex out of the house for example, during the National Movement, it was cone. The state of dependence on the cian has been snstilied into tho winds of Indian vomen. The oppression of and discrimination ejoinst the Indian women has a direct bearing yoon thetz pexsonclity dovelopent and on their sockal roles. Envy. Inferiorlty complex and the developnent of a wook super eqo are the pronownced feeturee of Indien women. Unless the wocen in India are cuare and they co not organdze to fight for cheir rights and ogaingt injustices no one from outgide can bsing and and to Diecrimination against wonen and 1 tborate tham.

- The analyois of the preceding cheptors in the otudy "Social dimensiono of diocriminotion cgainet wonen in India", roveols that Discrimination sgainet vomen is a persistent fact of ilfe for the women of India. The review of the second chepter indicates thot the majority of comon are atill very far fxco onjoying the righto and opportiunities guaranteed to them Dy the constitution. Society hes noe yot succeeded in framing the required nome or institutions to cncble wemen to fulfil the multiple roles that thoy are apected to play in India. Generally opeaking. Indian vemon belong to the depzived eection of society. Lack of access to educations inedequate working conditions and medical facilities; employnent problens; donesticating roles not enough control over scoroduction and sexuality; a low religious end cultural otatus etce: hea pushed them into the 'emprived'\&'diecrimineted' class.

The decilning sote in the employment of momen is conservativaly cotinated of ten percent a year. A large number of women. nostly amployad in zuzal exeas heve bean displayed in the nane of modemaisation of tochniques. The diaparity is all the more
 of nomen has aleo bocra abesdily deckindiy ouor the years. In 2901 there were 972 gaches per 1000 males: in 1981 thexe were only 035 feades per 1000 meles. Women now find themselves in a reotricted atnosphore chere theis employment opportunities have ohrunk and they cro being discriminated againt. In a lasco number of cotckisompento thore se dibparity in pay between
 of the gact that those ie in force the aqual Remureration Act, 1976 which provicies for paymen of equas senuneration to men and mosen torkore, ond provention of dieczasmation on tho grounde of sea ogoinst twon in tie nattur oz mployment. There have been sevoral coses of suscice among yourg gixis becauce of the dowry problem anopite os cn antl-downy law and young gixls in thelr toens are otil2 belng 'married' to old people.

The constitutional provisions which have a bearing on the status of women and aleo on discriminotion ogainst women are not being strictiy adhered th. This opinion has been backed
cy the committoe on the atatus of wonen in India and several well-known experte who must cortainly know what they are takking about. Article 15(3) empoweze the otate to make opecial provisions for wonen and children. Even in violation of the fundom nental obligetion of non-discriminoticn among eltizens, on the besis of bex. The atate had infact made opectial laws for wonen, particulozly in the pield of labour Lejielation, ilto the Sactories Act, the tines Act etc. Azticle 16(1) guarantees " cquallty of opportunity for all citareso in matters relating to employment or appointent to any ofsice under the atate. Azticle 16(2) speciescaliy prohibita cissertmination in respect of any eaployment of ofesce under the otate "on the grounds of only religion, race, ceste, sex, discent, place of birth. residence or any one of them.

In actual practice a laxge number of cases of diacrimination heve been nots ced. The Coamsttee on the stotus of wanen in India has iteelf ested one noteable case. After apeliling out the various consettutional provisions, te saids "The obllgation not to discriminato in mattors relating to employnent ox appointment to ony office undor the atate hos thus otleast nomatively ensuzed a significant position and stotus to Indian women. How ever, the Suprene Cours recently dimbeoed 'in limine' a writ petition of a wesen lavyer who challenged her being prevented Erom amployment in the Judge Advocote Gereral's office sor a five yoar chort eervico ceamicodon in tho 1 aw branch. The reasons given by the government for barzing woman from applying wart thot they axe regusced to esavel by rasi, road, river sometimes for long periode of oiretchs they will have to be present in Court Haztsal where Juape, accussed end witnesses will be males, and the ledy advocates are reguised to study $11 f 0$ of ooldipro (all meles) in amy units for bevexal nonthe': The Govemimant Failed to appreciate the fact that these same grounds would olso apply to the nuraling and nedical corps of the Axay there women are employed.

There have also been instances of a few state governments refusing to have in their atates romen Z.AsS. officers, or ploeding that weaen should not be camitred to the I. A.S. Fio have
aloo known the fusoze zatoed over the gight of vomen to property and one or tro state governmonco pleading that the law or conetituttonal provicion entiting wonen for the oeme onould be done ctray tuth.

According to the Committee on the tatus of women, "there is a general conseneus that the polithcat paxties havo neglected their tcok of polltically equeating and cosillesing wonen adequam tely. They have alae tended to ignore the clatms of women in nominating candidater for clectionc. Thie criticiem was rolced oven by euccessfuk logisiatore,"

Other atudies have rovoaled thot remen are consicerably ingluenced by theit husbands and genily whese in political mattert. Thile the comilittee does not anree vith this. it however bays thot inopite of changed 24 otill ovident that there 10 a differenco in the lovel of political information and porcepo tion regarding the tmplication of the raght of franchise etc. between men and woren, "both quantitatively'. Such patterns of behavioux will have to be gone into moze deeply before any final verdict can be given but thoze 18 no goinsaying the fact that the result of the oloctions during the $200 t$ decede or 00 do Bhow that the otrongth of the romen alectorate had not al all bocn edoquatoly reriected in the membesehip of paxisement or the etate Assenblicts.

There hos been a deckino in the nuber of women candidates noninated by posftical partien oves the yoars. Only a few women hove been dole to reach the highest levol af power and authority in the Government. SJince 1952 thexe have been 15 women ninisters in the Union Govemments - Of them were deputy minioters, soven became ministors of atate, one attained cabinot rank and the other bectere Prime ainiotor. Thus there have been too gen women in posstion of outhosity to have eny say in deciaions afrecting wonen' sights enc positions.

The comittee on the ototus of woin had this to say thile dsecuseing the natter: "An analysio of desetes ond discuboiono In legielotive bodies indicates the vexy noagre attention given by those instikutions to man* problens. It would appear that the political elste of tho country of both sexos hed cose to
bellove that tho problen of women hod pactically boen solved with the nocoures - Legal and adminietrative - adopted in the Qizst few yoars after Independence. The very articulate dobate on vomen'a problcms that took place in thich wonen cembers Invarlably played a major role hes mot been repeated in the Later years."

These are the factors uhich ohould be taken into considerem tion by the women of the country. In gome: atates, while the comiltee on the $S$ tatus of Domen was collecting data, a demand twas put pp by ocme groups of wemen foz o oystem of reservation of ocate for women in legisiative bodieo in the otates and in Paxilament so that weacn could offectivaly participate in dectoionmoking.

The comilttee hoo diecussed at iongth and said this is not feostble. Instead it zecmmended thot the political parties should edopt a derinite polley regarding the percentege of women candidates to bo eponeored by them for clections to paritament and state Asecmblies. Thile they may $2 n / 41$ aliy stort with 15 percent. this should be gradualiy incrocsed 60 that in time to come representation of won in the leglelative bodies has some relationship to their position in the total population of the couttry or tho otate.

Reaoons for tho pessistent discetulnation against women in the Indian society and baxilers to change are both ingtitutional and attitudinal. thite ingtitutional cianges may be introcuced by authoritative agency, (e.g. the govorrment) changing the attstudes is a long and arciuous procese. It is largely became of the absence of tho attitudinal auppozt that the reforms to bring obout improvement in the status of wonen through the introduction of new institutions or through moulding the older ones, have talled to nake any definite smpact and bring an ond to. discriminotion ageinst women in India. Discrimination againte momen 18 a persistent lact of ilfe in our society. A strong public opinion should be bulit up cgainet all the fozmo of discrimination vize sociol, cultural, cconomic, demographic, Legielative and polithed 18 the ronenot this countey heve to 12ve in honour and cquality and play e vital role in notional development.

## BIBL ICORAPHY

 Calcutte Undvosesty of Calcute0. 1935. PP. 57-59. Altakar. A.s. Poostion os Vomen in inendu Ciyilization. Varanasi t Tothal Danazskdoo. 1956. P. 380.

- Equegten in Ancsens Ingso. Benaros. The Inds on Dook Shop. 1934.

Andre, Betesile, The Sockal Inequisty, Delhs, 1976.
" " Deaon's Status Projecto and Invoetigatons ". Eyes Mocky 20 (No. 19). 1975.
 1914, D. 175.

Daoger. Anna H. Denen in Induesty Lordon. T.E. Seunder Co.. 1946.

Badg. Tara ALL (Ed.). Gemen in Igdso, Delht, The publication Divieion. 8999.

Daslay, F.Ge, Tho Johnt Femuy in Incia: A Framework For discuosion ". Economic Dreekly, vol .xit. No. 8. P.99-110.

Bates, FiL., "Position. Rolo and Seatus * Refomulation of concepte ", Gockal Forces, vol.34. No.4. P. 313-21.

Boavoti, Stmono De, Tho Eecong gex. Dewquin, Loncon, 1953.
Dendsx. Aitenhoxd, "Industriallzotion, Ideologies and Social structure * Ancricen Sgciological nevieng vol. XXIV, HO.5. P. 613-23.

Benston, Nargoret, The Politicel Econvey of Demen's Liberation * In Altbech, E.H. (eci.). Erom Feminism to Liberation. Canbridge, Wase Echenkman, 1971. P. 202.

Dilington, Hasy Francos. TCDen in Incso, Loncon, Chapon and Hall Lou. 2895.

Alstz, Dated Auguot 15. 1981. Dooky.
Booth Leyrick, Donen and Soctoty, London, Goorge Allen and Unwin tte. 1929.

Bose Aohtsh, Studics in Indien Untondzotion. 1901-71, 1973. P. 142

Boserup, Eoter, Egnen'a Bolo in Econcmec Dovelopment. New Yoak 3 Shaztin, 1970.
Bouiding, Elice, pomen in tho tyontioth centusy world. New York, 1977.

Buhler. (ed.), Sacred Booke of the Engt Dolht, Motilal Banarasidass, 1955.

Bullough, Vom te Higtozy of Prosthation, New Hye Park, N.Y. Universkty Dooke, 1902

Burgeos. N. and Locke, H.J. The Fomsy, Now York, Amezsean Book Co. 1933.

Butler, Josephino E. TVon'g Voxts ond Tighen's culture. London Macmulien and Co.. 1969.

Chattopadhayo. Sudhaliar, Sogial LSto in Ancient Indie, Calcutte Acedemic publishere 1965, PP. 110 m 11.
Ceale. Anceley Je ot. ale Aspeate of the Anelyste of Eamiy Structure, Princeton Nev Jersey Princeton Univerasty Preas. 1965.
Cohen, Chariotte. Experiment in Frecam Domen of Chino ". in torgen, Slotechood is Powerfut.
Comack. Mo. The Hindu Fighen, Now Yozt, Bureau of Publications, 2983.
 Sanes and Co.. 1922.

* Indian ligomanood Today Allahabad Ktabisten. 1947.


Curle, Richard, ECmon An Analytical, Study, London : Natte and CO. $\mathbf{C l}$ 249.

Dandekaz, R.N. The Roie of Man in HInduism in Kenneth V. Moxgan, Tho Roliaton of Hindus, New Yoxk Ronald Press. 1993. P. 140.

Das. Frieder M. Purciah tho atatus of Indian romen. Hew Yoxk Vanguax Preso. 1932.

Dos. R.M. Women in Manu and His Sovon commentatore. Varanasi, The Tata Pzinting Vorko, 1961.

David and Maco Vera, Harriage East and Nast. Gaxden e1ty, N.Y Doubleday, 1960, P.263.

Deckard Eaxbara. Tha Dement movement political. Sociomecononle and Poychologkeal Logues. Row Publishare; Nem Yozit, 1975.

Desai. I.P., Casto and Joint Fomily An Anolyais. Sociological Bulletin. vol. IV. W.2. P.97-117.
mmome Joint Femily in Inda An Analygis. Sociologkeal Bullatin. Vol. V. No.2, P.144-56.
Desat, Neera, Fomen In Modern Indta, Vora and company, Bombay, 1957.

- Etruggle Gor Indien Gomen's Emancipation ". mineographed, precented et the Indian Sociological Conference held at Chandigash, 1976.

De souza, Alfred (Ed.). Danen in contomporary India Irodionnl Imates and Chmaing Boles. Delht Manohar. 1975.

Devanandan, P.D. and Thawas M. 㸷. The Changing Pattern of Eenily In Indig. Bangalore. Chriotion Institute for the atudy of Religion and society. 1960.

Dodge. Sanford $\mathrm{H}_{\mathrm{F}}$ and Heez, Devid M*: The Evaluation of Eork by Females 1940 to 1950. Amertcen Jousnal of Sockology: vol. LXZI, NO.1, P.27me9.

Dube S.C. Inatan Vallnge, London, Couticdgo and Kegan Paul. 1935.

Dubols J.A.g. Hindu Manners, Cuotans and Cerenonies, Oxfordi Claxendon Prese, 1906, p. 337.

Eiloon, RODe, Hindu FEaily in en Uxpen Sotting, 1961. Floxner, Eloonor: Gentuay of Stangel Now Yoxk: Atheneun. 1971.
 countrieg, Hoy Yort: 1977.

Figor, Eva, Pacsiarchal Attitudog, Gxconwich-Connt Fowcett Publication inc. : 1870.

Firestone S. Tho DLeloctic of Sox, Ncm York ABantam 1970, p.B.
Fricden, Botey, the Eradnine Aygesque, 17.t7. Norton and compeny, Nea York, 1963.
—monmon "Ous Rovolution in Undque' ' in thary Lou Thompson (ed.). Vorces of the Nev Feminism, Boston: Beacon, 1970, D. 36.

Gandhi, ti.K. gionon and Sacial injusecg, Ahmedabad, Novjivan Publishing Houso, 1942

Gonness, Linda, Eenlntom aro Soctalion (ed.), Path findor Prose, Now York, 1972.

Ghurye, G.S., Costo and Closs in Indige Bombay: Popular Book Depot, 1950.

Goldberg, Morily, Homen in the Soyint Sconany, Review of Redscol Politscel Ecencoics 4" (July 1972).

Gupta, Son, Honen's Equcation of Incles: Bombay, Aola Pubilehing House, 1962.

Hate, Chandrakal a A. Hindu Bio: on and Ser Future, Bombay: Now Book Co. Leto. . 1940. . - Chunging status of Tienen in Post Indepondence India, Bombay, Allied, 1969.

Hoer, David H., "Doolnance and the rerking wlis''. Soclal Foxcos, Vol. 36, No.4, D. 341-47.

Nolthey, Cinisxed, Scmen. Bxistol, Cootom Publishing Service Lte, 2034.

Hoxnex. I.D. Fomen uncer Pring tive Bucinism. Ners York. Dutton, 1930.
 Anertcen Spesploftcal noviore vol.48. No.B. D. 355-e2.
 Chiccog unsvarsity of Cntcago Dreso. 2973.

Exustrated Teolity of India. "Syapondus Status of Indsen Tonen ", Oet. 1, 1961. Vos.Lxouti, p.406-442.
"I. . o. Ino Employment of vonen with Fraliy reaponsibilitice, Report $V$ (1) of the 49 th eescion of Intarnational Labour Conference. 1965.

- Comen Cozkere in a Changeny Horid vi (1), of the 48th ocsotion of Lntomethonol tobour Conference. Genevo. 1964.

Indso. Towarde Equality nemost of tha comittoe on the Status of Tonen, Covozmaent ce Insia. Hinistsy of Educotion and Sockal Delfore. Iten Delht, Dec 1974.

Indion Exprego, dated Aoach 27. 1900. Daily.
m, coted July 20. 1900. Mally.

- dated July 13. 1980. Dally.

Indze. W. A. Status of figmen in Ancient India. Varencsi : Ortental Publishers, 1955, p.273.

Jain. Devolts, (co.). Incian fogen. We: Dolhis Pubitcction Etvickon, 1975, p.312.
ammenmen Indion Coman sane adections on a two sector anelyois * Gectel chancie, Har - Jin 1975.
 Notro Publicatione. 1942.

Kala Reni. Bole Conflict in Corking Sonen, New Delhi : Cheton Publications. 1976.
 Theosophical Publishing House, Hceras. 1914.

Kene, P.V. History of Dhama Shastra, Poone. 1930.
Kapadia, K. M. The Hindu Taxriage nad DLvoreo BL14: A cxitheal otudy, Bombay Dopus ax Book Depot. 1953. m-micws and Att wades of University greduatos In the Hividu Comminity on Haxyicfo and fandy Relotionohtpe", Soctological Bulletin vol. III, NO.1, Mazth, 1954.

Kepus Pronilla. Maritione and tha Kortinc Vomon in Indta, Deint Vikos Publications. 1970, p.528.

- Changing Stotus of the Working Women in Zndia, Deini, Vikas. 1974, P. 178.

Kapus, Hama, nole Conflict Among Employed Houscwives; Indian Joumot of Industrtel Relationg, vol.3, No. 1, July 1989. p.39-76.

Kame. Irawats. "Eune Aepects of the oxgenization of ceste Sockety of Hindus " in Sovant and Dandekax (eds.). Chanaing Zadig. Bombay AsLa Publishing House 1961.
mommerne Kinship Oxpantzation In India; Aeta Publishing Houso, Bombay. 1963.
cmomermenting Thomen in 1970, The Indi an Institute of Public Administration. New Deini, 1967.
Kapadia, K.M: Maxtege and Fenly in India, Madzas : Oxford Untvorst ty Prese. 1956.
mmandu Kinghip. Bombev: Popular Book Depot. 1947.

Kaur, Amati. Chellonge to remen, Allchebed : New Isteraturo. 1946.
 Swaraj Bhevan, 1933.
Lal. Konwar. The cult of Destre An Intespxetation of Emotic Sculpture of India, New liyde Park. N.Y. Univezelty Books, 1967.

Medon. T. Ne. Status of Mindu Eamen in Fomily and Houschoid. (Papor prepared for the comm teoo on Statuo of namen in Inctc). 1974.

Mahorant of Daroda and kitra, Suli. The Position of Fomen in Indien Lifo, Londen L Longos Green and Co., 1911.

Majumdar, R.C. Reychaudhuri, H.Ge: Datto K., An fdyenced H4otory of Invet. London, Macnil1an, 1033, D.822.

Majumdar: Vinc, "Whithos Tomen'o Novoments in India?" Indic and Foredun Rovicy, Vol. 14. NO. 3, 1976.

He Lendon, Jonctricn C. (ed.) Socta Eoundations of ESucation, Now Yori, Liamisilan Co. 1960.
Hehta, Iame. Tho vootern Educated ilindu liomen, Bombay, Asia Publishing fouse, 2970.
$\rightarrow$, Diyoregh Hindu tomen, Delhi : Vikas. 1975.
Meimsath. C.R., Indsen Nationolism and Hindu iocial Gezom. Peincoton $:$ New Jexsey. 1964.

Werchont. K.It Chonging Vtews on harriage and the Fondy, ucdres 3.C. Peut and Co. 1935.

Hitter, Ducraknoth. The Position of iomentn Hindu Lawe Calcuera Unsversity of Sulcutta, 2913.

Nitchell. Julket. Women The longest Fevolution ". reprinted in Edith Althech (ed.). Erom Egminism to Libaration. Cabxicge, ..250 schenkxon, 1971.

Moxpan, Robin (ed.). Sisterhoou iss Powerful. New York : Ventege Dooko. 1970.
 shivalas Ageoziol and Comeny. Agra 1972.

Maydal Alve and Klein Volla ronen'a Tro Rolep Home and Dork, London Routiedge and Kegan Paul Ltu*. 1956.

Nadler, Eugene B, and Kozrow, GLllian De: Authoxtionion Athtuces Towares Donen. Tholz Correlates ", Jewmal of Soctal Psychology, vo1.49. p.113-23.

Parsone. Talcott and Bales. ReFo Fcoily and Socialization and Interaction Progesp, Glencoe, 112 : The Free Press,1953.

Pastiot. doted 18 Juty, 1970.
P.E.P. Yomen and Top Jobs, London, Hetchin and Sons Ltd., 1966.

Pinicua, Lily, Maxiage Studiee in Emotional Confliet and Growth L London Wetheren and Co. 1960.
*Palitice of the Ego A Monstesto Zow N. Y. Radical feminksto * In Anne Koodt, Elien Lovino and Andto Repone (ods.). Radical Eentingt New Yoxt Quocrangle, 1973, p. 379.

Prabhu P.P. Hindu Soctal Oxgantzation A Study in Socion Peycholegicol and Ideological Foundations, Bamby: Popular Beok Dapot. 1958.
 Sociological Bullotin, vol.IV, NO.2, p. 122-29.

Rao, Shakuntalc, Sheetrt, gomen in the Secred Lowe. Bombay Bharativo Vidya Bhawan. 1970. p.212.
Redfield, Re Peasent Soctoty ond Culture. 1936.
Nood, Evelyon, Problcme of Tinction Liboration, New Yorkt Pathfinder Dress. 1969. p.65.
Rldiey, Jeanne claixo, Demographtc chonge and the Roles and Status of tionen". In the Annele. Jan. 1968, VoL.375.

Rose. Alieen De: The Hindu Fanily in ite Usban Sotting, Oxfoxd Unt verat ty Prese, 296L.
cmang Coste and Joint Femily An Approach". Sectological Bulletin, Vol.IV,NO.2. p.05-96.
*hedstockings Lenisesto", In Betty and Thedore Roszok(ade.). HasculinelEeninsno. New Yorts Hcaper and Row.1969,p.273.

Schneersex, clive, denen and Loboux, London
F. Fiahner Unuin L.ta. 1962.

Sanjupta, Pcomint. Momen Torkeze of Inden. Bombay: Aosa Publioning Nowo. 1960.

Shoh, K.T. Women's nolo in plenned Leonony: National plennina comst ttoo neacst, Government of Indsa. 1962.

Shama, NiA* Homon ond Sockety, Pamoja Publicationo, Baroda. 1947.

Shastri. Shakuntala Roc. Nomen in Vease Age. Dcmboy: Bhasatiya Vidyo Bhetran. 1952.

Singer, We, Then a Great Tradstion Locorniees. 1972.
Singh, Y. Modornizotion of Indion Tecistion, 1972.
Shzidevi. S. A century of womonhoog, tiysoro : Rco and Raghaven. 1965. D. 161.

Snith. J. H. Wancgere and Maxtsed rionen liorkers, The Byttich Journal of Sociology, vol. XII, NO.1. P.12-22.

Smuts, Hobert T.e Bomen and Eork In Amorice. Nem York : New York University Press. 1938.
 Ner Book Co. 1942
 Publiohers, Dombly, 1966.

- Changing Position of tomon in India, unpubiished paper.

Salvostcva. Vinita, Empleyment of Educnted Barried Comen 4ts causes and consequences in th referance to Chandigazh. Ph.D. Thesis in Sociology, Punjab Univer0ity, 1972.

The Educated bomen in Indian Society Tod oy: A otudy carxicd out by Y.E.C.A. of Indid, Tata McGraw HLil publishing Co. Ltde. Bombay.

Themas, Geoffrey, Gomen and Indusezy, London, Social Survey Prese, 1947.

Thowas, P., Indion Women Through tho Ages, Now York: Asia Publishang House, 2964.

- Momen and Masylege in Indso, London, George Allen and Unein Lte., 1939.
- Kamakelpa or the Hindu pituol of Love, Bombay : D.B., Taraporevola, 1959.

İmes of India, dated 19 July, 1970, daily.
Van Kieeck, Maxy, " tomen in Industry "Encyclopaedsa of sock al sciences.

Vonkatappayo. KoN., Eemenino Roles, Dorbay: Popular Peakoohen, 1966.

Dalker, G.B., The Hindus Hozld An Encyclopaedsc gurvey of Mindulsp, Nery York : Praeger 1968.

Haxd, Baxbara (oc.), Mcmen in Now Asta, UNESCO. p.78. 1964.
Well, A.S., The Problg of Egaily, London : Pumoll and Sons Ltd., 1952.

Gillians, Gertrufio, Fiomen and Fork, Londion I Nicholson and ratson, 1945.


[^0]:    1. Indian Express, July 20, 1980. and Iomards Ecuality Feport of the committee on the statur of women. Governmont of india, Dec. 1974.
[^1]:    5. Econcmic Commiesion for Asia and the far East. "the status of women and famliy planning, "Report prepared for the pegional Seminar on the status of women and famliy planning for coutries within the Econconic commigsicn for Asia and the far East Region, Jogiakarta, $20-30$ June 1973, para 3 and 4.
[^2]:    b
    prohem The second chapter aketcheo the historical development of discrimination in general rith epectal emphasis on social and cultural dimensions of discrimination of women. The thisd chapter examines discrimination $i$ rom economic and demographic perspectives. The fourth chapter takee into account the political and legislative aspects of discrimination followed by concluoions and implications of the study.

[^3]:    1. $\mathrm{R}_{4}$ Redeleld, Poasont socloty ond culture, 2956.
    " In this book leafigid examinea that in a civilizetion there is a great tradition of a reclective few and a iittle tradition of the largoly unioslective many. The great tradition 1s cultivated in school- or temples, the ilttle tradition worke it self out and keeps it self going in the lives of the unlettered in their villege comunitios. The tadition of the philosophery theologlan and literary man is a tradition conselously cultivated and honded down, that of the little pecple is for the most part taken for granted and not submitted to much scrutiny or conolciered for refinement and improvement. The two traditions axe interdepencent. Great tradition and iftile tradition have long affected each other and continue to do so."
[^4]:    37. Thla survoy wae undertaken by the Nat ional Committee on the status of Jomen: appointed by the Govt. of Indsa, 2974.
[^5]:    42. Tocrezie equality Comattee zeport on the status of women, 1974.
[^6]:    45. Kalarani Rolo Conx Acs in roaking women, Thoto or Phe b. Fanchi unaveredty. 1974.
[^7]:    6. 

    Bose Ashich, $\frac{5 \text { tuditos In Indiata Uspanizotion, 1901-1971, }}{1073 \text {. }}$ 1973 p. 122.

[^8]:    7. Tornacio ecuality feport of the cormittee on the status of women. Government of indua (1979).
[^9]:    10. The full roport of commttee gives finilar illustrations regarding ewepere and scavengers, domestic sexvants. woskers in readymade gazments industry. casual or daily vage eamore etc. they have not. however, been discussed heze for zeosons of boing precise.
[^10]:    13. C. Gopalan, and A.N. NoLdu, "Nutxition and Fertility"
    Th Lentet NO
[^11]:    Source Tomaxda Equal 2tyi nonort of the Conmittee on the ghatur of bomon, Government of indta. Dec. 1574. P. 287.

[^12]:    4. Tomnadn Emisty gencrit of the Comittoe on the atatus,
    
[^13]:    7. Roport $p$ R ine guicedo Enquisy (Puhnpaben). Committee Govomment of Gujazat, 2064
[^14]:    6. Evelyin Reod, Problemg of Homen's LDporation. New York Path Fincer Prose, 1909. P. 65, Tho diocuodion of the socialiot theory of oxigino closely follows noed.
    7. Robert Brifsquit, quoted in 1010 . P. 43.
    C. Ibid., P. 65
[^15]:    9. IbId. P. 65.
    10. ETargaret Eenston. The Poiltical Economy of Tomen's Liboration ", in Eaith Hoshino Altbach (ed.). Erem Femintsy to 1 legntion. Cambridge. Hass schenkmen. 197, D.202.
[^16]:    11. H:orking Draft - Sociallst Femantot Paper", in Homen's sturlien Promemos Threo Yeore of strugale Publication af ingido the boast Califomia State univ ot San Diego. May 1973, P. 12.
[^17]:    12. Juliet Mitcheil. "Honen The Longost Revolution'" In Al tbach , op cit.: pig9.
    13. Ibig. P. P. 121.
[^18]:     15. IbId. $p p .22-13$.

[^19]:    42. Romila Thapax; 'Looking back in HLotory' in Devaki Jaing (ed). - Indian Hicmen, Publicotion Division, New Deins, 1975.
[^20]:    43. Veena tsajumdar, "thither Hoaen' $^{0}$ wovenent in India $7^{\prime \prime}$ ', Indian and forelan reyiew, Vol. 14, No.3, 1976.
